

**THOMAS AND MARY KNOX AUSTIN  
YANKEES OF BENTONVILLE ARKANSAS  
AND LEAVENWORTH KANSAS**

*by Maude L. Ashe*

T. Thomas Austin, who called himself a Yankee, married Mary Crawford Knox in Onandaga County, New York, on 18 November 1827, according to family records. In later Census returns, Thomas gave his birthplace as New York, but neither the town nor county are known, and his parents are also unknown. His birthdate was probably 22 July 1804. His young wife was said to have been born in Massachusetts on 4 April 1811, but again there is no word of town, county, or parents. Since only the towns kept vital records in Massachusetts before 1850, genealogical research is rather difficult unless the name of the town is known. Onandaga County sources have not been helpful in yielding information. They are believed to have had nine children, although Charles does not appear in Census records:

- CHILDREN:
- T1. SUSAN T., b. 13 October 1828 New York, m. -- Patton
  - T2. WILLIAM H., b. 20 May 1831 Ohio
  - T3. WINFIELD, b. circa 1835 Ohio
  - T4. WESLEY, b. 7 October 1837 prob. Izard, Arkansas
  - T5. JOHN N., b. circa 1841 Arkansas
  - T6. SARAH JANE, b. 1843 Arkansas, m. circa 1862 --Keith
  - T7. MARY MELISSA, b. 24 October 1847 prob. Independence. Arkansas, m. 15 August 1867 W. D. Loudon. d. 18 July 1923
  - T8. ROBERT LEWIS, b. 11 June 1857 Arkansas
  - T9. CHARLES, portrait taken in Leavenworth, Kansas, shown on p.164

Soon after the birth of their first child, Thomas and Mary left New York and moved the family westward, "to grow up with the country," he said. Mary was accustomed to add that "hunting and fishing were becoming played out in New York." They may have traveled by land, or taken passage on the new Erie Canal, which had been completed in 1827, the year of their marriage. They may have settled temporarily in Cleveland, Cuyahoga County, Ohio. A Thomas Austin, wife and small daughter, who fell within their age brackets, are listed there in the 1830 Census for Ohio. Properly researched, the old Cuyahoga County records might reveal more information, but those readily available do not tell of William's birth. According to the 1850 Census, taken in Arkansas, Winfield was also born in Ohio, probably in 1835. Five younger children are known to have been born in Arkansas, but no record is given for Charles, either in the family records or in the Census

Photos AOA 160-1 & 161-2

**Thomas Austin 1804-1879**

**Mary Knox Austin 1811-1878**

returns. It was in Ohio that Thomas Austin acquired a small leather case for pill bottles. This may have been his introduction to the practice of country medicine, which he pursued along with his tailor's trade.

Family tradition had it that Thomas and Mary (Knox) Austin entered Arkansas Territory before it became a state in June 1836. If not, they were there soon after, for Wesley was born 7 April 1837 in Arkansas. Two years later, Thomas was elected Captain of the 2nd Battalion of the Arkansas Militia. His Commission, dated 5 October 1839, was issued by Gov. James S. Conroy. The Commission and the pill case are now in the possession of Thomas' great-great-grandson Richard Blaisdell.

When the 1840 Census was taken, the family was located in the Black River District of IZARD County, with four children, who would have been Susan, William, Winfield and Wesley. The (copied) family record gives John Austin's birthdate as 1839, but this may have been miscopied, for the 1850 Census taker wrote John's age as nine years, and in the 1860 Census he was said to be eighteen. The 1850 Census, taken in mid-October, gives the names of seven children living at home with Thomas and Mary. Susan is 22, William 19, and Winfield 15, and both boys were listed as farmers horn in Ohio.

Younger children listed were Wesley 10, John 9, Sarah Jane 7, and Mary Melissa 3, all horn in Arkansas. Their address was the Black River District of Independence County. It is possible that the family home was on the borderline between IZARD and Independence Counties, and that they had not moved since the 1840 Census. Thomas is described as a "taylor" whose real property was valued at \$250. His name is spelled Auston, but the given names of his wife and children confirm his identity. He was forty-five when the Census was taken, and was to move twice more, first to Bentonville, Arkansas, and later to Leavenworth, Kansas.

When the Austins left Independence County for Bentonville in the northwest corner of Arkansas is not clear, but it must have been soon after 1850. Mary Melissa always spoke of Bentonville as her childhood home, and some members of her family thought she was born there. It is likely that the family lived in Bentonville at least ten years before leaving in 1862. This was to be a prosperous **decade** for them. As the children grew up, Thomas continued his tailor's work, assisted in part by his wife.

Photo AOA 161

**The Bentonville, Arkansas Austin home had become "The Eagle" house 50 years later, as shown by this photograph brought to California by Mary Melissa (Austin) Loudon, circa 1905.**

Not only is he a "taylor" in the 1860 Census, but Mary is listed as a "tayloress." He acquired a comfortable home "with a fireplace in every room." When Mary Melissa visited Bentonville fifty years later, it was still standing and had become the Eagle House. The youngest child, Robert Lewis Austin, may have been born there in 1851. Susan married -- Patton and began rearing her own family: the older sons were farmers, and the younger children attended school. A family story tells that some of the conservative neighbors predicted future trouble because Sarah Jane and Mary Melissa studied fractions along with the boys. "Uncle Charles," whose picture was taken in Leavenworth after the Civil War, is still not accounted for.

Thomas Austin bought land, which may have been farmed by his sons, for his real property holdings in the 1860 Census are valued at \$900, and his personal property at \$100. Thomas was a prosperous man for that time and place. He also became part owner of a country store, managed by his partner, John N. Curtis. The inventory is enumerated in a claim filed after the Civil War.

All during this time, political divisions which would lead to the Civil War were heating up in Arkansas, as elsewhere in the nation. Bentonville people were mainly southerners, and many among them favored the institution of slavery and supported the idea of secession to protect states' rights. Thomas Austin was opposed to both in principle, and was not hesitant about voicing his opinions. He owned land, but never owned slaves. However, he did on occasion hire the services of slaves, paying their wages to their owners. This may have been begging the question, but it was a common practice.

National divisions may be duplicated in small communities and even in families. Neighbors became progressively less friendly, and three of the six Austin sons were said to have declared for the Confederacy. Since there are no pictures of William, Wesley, and John in the album preserved by Mary Melissa's eldest daughter, these may have been the dissidents. In the Arkansas Confederate forces, they were soldiers by their names, but identification of enlisted men from the meager information on service cards is difficult.

In March 1862, the decisive "Battle of Pea Ridge" (or "Battle of Elkhorn Tavern" in the South) was fought in Benton County. When Union Gen. Sigel led his weary troops north to Fort Leavenworth, Bentonville citizens invited Thomas Austin to leave with the Army. After nearly thirty years in Arkansas, the Austins packed what possessions and supplies they could into two wagons and became refugees. Thomas drove one wagon, and Sarah Jane's husband, -- Keith, drove the other. Mary Melissa,

not yet fifteen, remembered riding a horse most of the way. By present day standards, the distance from Bentonville to Leavenworth (a little more than two hundred miles) is not great, and modern cars on modern

Photo AOA 162

**Patton Family - Susan Austiu Patton middle front, Ekabeth on her right, Sadie on her left.**

roads can traverse it in a few hours. Horse-drawn wagons following unpaved trails in the wake of an army would take days for such a journey. When they reached Leavenworth, on the Missouri River, they faced making a new life, again dependent on the tailor's tools and skills.

Thomas Austin tried to salvage the Arkansas property. After the end of hostilities, he went back to Bentonville, according to family tradition, but found himself unwelcome. His former neighbors advised him to leave again, and believing them capable of violence, he returned empty handed. His real property (Census value \$900) was sold for taxes.

Congress set up a commission to adjudicate claims for war damage to non-combatants. These claims came in by the hundreds. Thomas Austin and his partner, John Curtis, fielded a claim for losses when their Bentonville store was looted by Union soldiers. The partners presented an inventory which is interesting, for it shows the merchandise to be found in a country store of the period: horse collars, ladies shoes, hammers, lard, 2000 cigars, whiskey by the barrel, one buffalo robe (\$7.00), gin and brandy by the gallon, sugar, salt, cloth by the bolt, wagon whips, etc.

Their itemized valuation totaled \$4630, but the claim was disallowed by the commission with the following remarks: "The claimants were partners in a country store at Bentonville, Arkansas in the Winter and Spring of 1862. General Sigel with a considerable force was in the vicinity, and on the 19th of February, 1862, had a severe battle with the rebel General Price at Sugar Creek, defeated him and drove him away. Immediately after the fight and on the same day a body of Union Cavalry dashed into Bentonville, took the men of the town prisoners, shut them up in the court house, and then proceeded to pillage the stores. The claimants were so arrested and shut up, and when the troops left the town they took the claimants with them a distance on the road and then let them go free. On their return home they found their store pillaged and stripped of almost everything. They say that the articles charged were then taken. Without going into any consideration of other questions, it is plain that the transaction was lawless pillage, done by soldiers, as it were, in the heat and excitement of battle, when it was almost impossible to restrain them and when the taking of property was not for the use of the Army, but for individual pleasure and gain.

[Continued]

Photo AOA 163 – 1

**Winfield Austin Family, ca. 1870**

Photo AOA 163-2

**Sarah Austin Keith, ca. 1870**

Such lawless pillage does not come within the terms “stores or supplies taken for the use of the Army.” However meritorious the claimants may be (of which we express no opinion) and however hard it may be to bear these losses, we are not author&d to allow compensation for them.” [Claim X5776]

Photo AOA 164-1

In 1868, six years after reaching Leavenworth, the Austin family lived at “Prospect between 5th and 2nd Ave” and remained there though 1871 or 1872. The 1873 directory lists them at “2nd Ave.” between Fanny and Mary. That year Robert, the youngest son, still lived with is parents, but was given a separate listing as a brick mason. They continued to live at the same address until 1876, when Thomas is left out of the directory. He again appears in 1877, living and working as a tailor at 608 So. 5th. This move to a new home was made so that the aging Mary Austin could be closer to her youngest daughter, Mary Melissa, who had married William Davis Loudon in the summer of 1867.

**Mary Melissa Austin Loudon, ca. 1870**

Photo AOA 164-2

Mary (Knox) Austin died in Leavenworth 18 February 1878, age 66 years and 10 months, sincerely mourned by her husband and family. He called her his “Frenchdoll,” but whether this was a term of endearment or indicated her ancestry is uncertain. Her granddaughter, Marguerite Loudon, who was ten when Mary Austin died, said she bad a severe stroke which left some paralysis and mental weakness. She remembered her grandmother as having brown hair and eyes, and being a small woman who could stand erect under her husband’s outstretched arm.

The same granddaughter remembered Thomas Austin as being “tall, slender, blue-eyed and almost blond.” He seemed to have little left to live for, and did not survive his wife very long. He died eleven months after her death, on 11 January 1879, age 74 years and 6 months. Both Thomas and Mary were buried in Leavenworth, but so far we have not located the site of their graves.

#### **Reference Sources**

1. U.S. Census for 1830 Ohio, for 1840, 1850 and 1860 for Arkansas.
2. Leavenworth City Directories.
3. Artifacts saved by Mary (Austin) Loudon and her daughter Maude Loudon.
4. Family traditions remembered by granddaughter Marguerite (Loudon) Ashe, who also copied family records, perhaps from a family Bible.
5. Southern Claims Commission Records.

**HENRY AUSTIN OF NEW YORK,  
MICHIGAN, IOWA & COLORADO**

*by Michael G. Law*

My great-great-grandfather Henry Austin was born on 1 November 1829 in New York state, a date established from the 1870 & 1880 Federal Census and cemetery records. The 1880 Census states that his father was also born in New York and his mother in Connecticut, but I have not yet identified his parents. The 1850 Census for Oakland County, Michigan, does show a Lydia Austin age 47 with a family consisting of a Henry Austin age 20 and daughters Lucy age 16 and Phoebe age 12, all born in New York, but additional research is needed to establish that this is my Henry Austin. The 1860 Census shows a Francis Austin age 61 born in New York, and Lydia Austin age 58 born in New York, living in White Lake, Oakland County. I have not found Henry in the 1860 Census, and I do not know when he migrated to Michigan, or when he married Calista Kelley.

On 5 October 1855, Dennis Bradford Austin was born to Henry and Calista in Oakland County, Michigan. The significance of the child's name is not known, but perhaps Dennis Bradford was a friend or relative of Henry or Calista. Dennis B. Austin is mentioned in Stoner's *History of Colorado*, which states that his mother died during his early childhood, and that he was educated in Michigan schools until about age fourteen. I have not found any cemetery record for Calista, however, and the only other reference I have to Calista Kelley is in my baby book, completed by Dennis' daughter, Florence Lucille (Austin) Law.

Henry remarried on 18 March 1869, this time to Sarah J. (Phillips) Nash in Commerce, Oakland County, Michigan. Sarah's first husband, Charles J. Nash, had died in the Andersonville Prison during the Civil War, leaving her with a son Charles J. Nash. Even though Charles Nash and Dennis Austin were only step-brothers, they would remain close all their lives, and they eventually owned adjacent farms in Colorado. The 1870 Census shows Henry, Sarah, Dennis, and Charrles living on a farm in Grant Township, Ringgold County, Iowa. In 1875 Sarah gave birth to William Henry Austin, who might have been named for Sarah's brother William.

In the late 1870's Dennis Austin worked as a teamster, and he drove wagons to Colorado. Apparently he liked this country, because he rented some land near Eaton and began farming it. In 1881 Henry moved his family to Colorado, and for the next few years he, Dennis, and Charles either farmed together or near each other. Henry

died of cancer on 27 November 1884, and is included in the mortality schedule of the 1885 Colorado Census. He is buried in Greeley's Linn Grove Cemetery. His stone reads born 1 November 1859 - the '5' is an error. The Poudre Valley I.O.O.F. Lodge recognized Henry as a good father, citizen, husband, and friend, and sent a copy of their resolution to the Mt. Ayers Lodge in Iowa. The 1885 Colorado Census shows the four remaining family members living on a farm in Weld County, Colorado. On 12 April 1887, Henry's second son, William Henry Austin, died at age 12 and is also buried in Linn Grove Cemetery.

On 26 January 1887, Dennis B. Austin married Katherine Lee in Fort Collins, Colorado. The Lees were a strong Irish-Catholic family, which accounts for why many of Dennis and Katherine's descendants are Catholics. The photograph on the next page is believed to have been taken on or near their wedding date.

About 1890 both Charles Nash and Dennis Austin established 160-acre farms adjacent to each other just northeast of Windsor, Colorado. Sarah Austin continued to live with Charles' family, but was always welcome in either home. She passed away on 7 May 1924 and is buried in Linn Grove Cemetery with Henry. Charles Nash's first wife and child died during childbirth. He and his second wife Adella Kempton had seven children, of whom four are still alive, and one still works the original Nash farm.

Dennis and Katherine Austin had two children, Florence Lucille born on 28 November 1888 and William Henry born 25 September 1891. On 5 March 1900 Kate Austin died in their home of a ruptured appendix, before medical help could save her. Dennis had loved her dearly, and he never remarried. Several members of the Nash family pointed out the farmhouse where the Austins were living when Kate died. It has been remodeled from the old log cabin it once was, but it still stands on the paved road north and east out of Windsor.

A few years later, Dennis bought a farm about a half a mile east of the farm where Kate had died. The children were raised on this farm, and attended local schools until their high school years. Florence attended high school in Fort Collins, and then was a student at Colorado A&M (now Colorado State University) for a time. She took many photographs and wrote many letters. She saved poems, photographs, post cards, etc. that she enjoyed. The family still has many of these items that date to her elementary school days. They tell an interesting story of the person who collected and saved them.

On 19 February 1907 tragedy again struck the Austin family. Young Willie was attending high school in Fort Collins and Dennis had traveled there to visit his children

that weekend. After Sunday dinner, Dennis stayed in the house to visit and Willie went out to a shed where he and some of his friends had a rope trapeze. The next day someone went to the shed and found that Willie had tried to adjust the ropes, but had fallen and hung himself. The local newspapers carried several articles about this, and of how grieved everyone was for Dennis Austin.

Florence Austin was always very close to her mother's family, and spent a lot of time in Fort Collins, Boulder, and on her father's farm. She married Guy Law on 20 January 19 14 in Boulder, Colorado. The Laws have a long and rich history in Weld County, Colorado. For a time Guy and Florence lived in Denver, but during World War I Guy worked the Austin farm under Dennis' direction, and this proved to be very profitable. After the war, farm prices softened, and Guy returned to the construction business in Fort Collins, and later in Denver.

Dennis Austin leased his farm, but continued to live on it until the 1930's when he came to live with his daughter's family in Denver. He passed away in Denver in 1936, but is buried in Fort Collins with his wife and son. The many people who knew Dennis Austin described him as a completely devoted father, loving husband, successful farmer, and a very supportive citizen and neighbor. He was a quiet, private man. He often drove to Windsor to attend Town Meetings or school functions, but he rarely spoke at these meetings.. . always a supporter of the popular causes but not a leader. He was well loved and respected by everyone in this rural community. Some of the land he used to farm is now part of the Windsor Reservoir. The family no longer owns the farm, but the big barn that Dennis had built on it was a local landmark for years before it was tom down in the 1960's. The original house has been remodeled several times, but Dennis Austin's farm is still in production.

Our branch of the Austin surname ended with Dennis Austin's death, but Guy and Florence Austin Law had six children, and their four sons served proudly in World War II. One son passed away shortly after the war. The remaining five have raised good families. The author is only one of their seventeen grandchildren, and though my name is not Austin, I am still proud of my Austin heritage. If anyone desires more information about any of these people, or can help me to learn mote about Henry Austin's parents, please contact me through *Austins of America*.

Photo AOA 166

**Dennis and Katherine (Lee) Austin ca.1877**

\*\*\*\*\*  
*Austins of America* is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit Queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

*EDITOR*

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN CONCORD, MA

*ASSOCIATE ELMTORS*

- ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN                      PROSPECI, KY
- BERT ADDIS AUSTIN                      QUEEN CREEK, AZ
- PATRICIA BIJZBUYCK AUSTIN      CONCORD, MA
- PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN              MARION, IA
- JANET AUSTIN CURTIS              ALBUQUERQUE, NM
- CAROL LEIGHTON HULL              SUDBURY, MA

*Austins of America* is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$2.50 per year postpaid.

**COPYRIGHT @ 1985 BY THE AUSTTN PRINT**

\*\*\*\*\*

**THE DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN AUSTIN AND ANN BADEN  
OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA**

*by Bert Addis Austin*

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 134]

- J3B5-8. CHARLES R., *b. 19 March 1892 in Floyd?, Texas; d. May 1932/37; m. Cleo Lawler. Resided in Lamasa, Texas in 1933.*
- J3B5-9. LUCINDA M., *b. 1 September 1894, d. April 1896. She may have been born in Oklahoma and died on the trip back to Texas.*
- J3B5-A. JOHN M., *b. 20 September 1897 in Cross Plains; d. 16 July 1971 in Lubbock, Texas; m. 14 December 1922 to Myrtle Wills. Resided in Fluvanna, Texas in 1933.*
- J3B5-B. NANCY PATIENCE, *b. 21 September 1900 in Cross Plains; m. 14 December 1927 Claude Bagwell. Res. 1933 Bradshaw, Texas.*

J3B6. WILLIAM ROSE<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Joseph Harrison*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 15 January 1855 in Kentucky. He was married to Rosa Leamed. Rosa, the daughter of William Leamed and Martha Lamping, was born in 1863 in Kansas. William perhaps died in Kansas. Their son was born in Sylvia, Kansas:

J3B6-1. ROBERT EMMETT, *b. 28 April 1884 +*

J3E3. HENRY S.<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*George Washington*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 26 March 1856 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County on 18 July 1878 to Mollie Collins age 18, she and her mother were born in Lincoln County, her father was born in Virginia. Their daughter Emma said Henry moved from Kentucky to Henry County, Missouri, where he lived for 15 years. He then moved to Comanche County, Oklahoma (now Cotton Co.). They lived in Walters, Oklahoma, and Henry is believed to have died there. Their children were all married in Walters, except for Farris who was married in Lawton, Oklahoma.

- J3E3-1. ALONZO, *b. Kentucky, m. Grace Wernett*
- J3E3-2. CARRIE, *b. Kentucky, m. Hugh Oliver*
- J3E3-3. FARRIS, *m. Ola Carter*
- J3E3-4. EMMA, *b. 4 January 1893 in Clinton, Missouri; m. 28 February 1911 to Roy Price; their son Kenneth Austin Price b. 1919 in Walters, OK.*
- J3E3-5. FLOYD, *m. Bessie Smith*

J3E5. ARCHIBALD<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*George Washington*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 18 April 1860 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County, Kentucky on 25 December 1879 to Hannah J. Estes, at the home of

the bride's father, George W. Estes. Hannah was born on 20 September 1861, died 7 May 1901 in Lincoln County, and is buried in Estes Cemetery, New Salem Road, Lincoln County. Archibald married again in Lincoln County on 23 December 1907 to widow Bettie J. (Lenard) Estes of Lincoln County, both were age 47. Archibald died 12 February 1946 in Lincoln County and is buried in Estes Cemetery. His children, all by his first wife, were born in Lincoln County, except for William born in Casey County, Kentucky:

- J3E5-1. BERTHA, *b. ca. 1882, at age 22 m. 2 March 1905 Joseph F. Fletcher at her Aunt Minnie Wall's home. Joseph, son of Archibald and Ann Elizabeth (Wilcher) Fletcher, was also 22, first marriage for both. Joseph and his parents b. Lincoln Co. Son Edsel J. Fletcher b.1914. They are buried in Estes Cemetery.*
- J3E5-2. WILLIAM CLARENCE ('BUD'), *b. 13 June 1885 Casey County +*
- J3E5-3. HENRY JASON, *b. 2 November 1888 +*
- J3E5-4. WILMOTH, *b. ca. 1888, at age 23 m. 22 December 1911 in Lincoln County to George L. Leeper age 27, first marriage both. George and his parents b. Lincoln Co. Leeper children: Juey b.1912 Indianapolis, Indiana; Ruby Mae b.1914 and Myrtle b.1918 in Lincoln Co.*
- J3E5-5. PEARL, *b. ???? died young.*
- J3E5-6. SELENA, *b. ca. 1895, age 19 m. 2 November 1914 Logan Johnson age 23, first marriage both. Logan and his parents b. Lincoln Co., he worked on Railroad.*
- J3E5-7. THEODORE, *b. 1896, m.(1) Stella Griffin, m.(2) Alene Skidmore on 22 December 1923, he widower age 27 she single age 18, b. Lincoln Co. dau. Lenzey & Mae Skidmore.*
- J3E5-8. EUGENE, *b. 20 March 1899 +*

J3E6. GEORGE WASHINGTON<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*George Washington*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 11 May 1862. He was married first to Sarah Jane Ryan, who was born on 3 July 1865. Sarah died on 5 February 1891, and is buried in McKinney Cemetery, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married second to widow Ruth Ellen (Carman) Horton. Ruth, the daughter of Daniel and Sarah Jane (Bastin) Carman, was born on 15 February 1877 in Casey County, Kentucky. Ruth died 9 February 1933 in Grove Ridge, Casey County, and is buried in Campbell/Patterson Cemetery, Grove Ridge. George died 30 November 1934 in Grove Ridge and is buried with his second wife Ruth. His first two children were by Sarah, the others by Ruth. The order and birthdates of some of the children are not known, but all are believed born in Casey County:

- J3E6-1. VIRGINIA ANN, *b. July 1883 according to 1900 Casey County Census where she was listed as a 'servant.' She m. 17 March 1901 at Geo. Austin's to James William Hatter. Their known*



children: Oren b.1906, Edith, Ruby, Carlos, Esker, Earl.

- J3E6-2. NORA L., b. 23 September 1885 (1900 Census has her age 14 born 'Sept. 1885'), m. 1 September 1904 at Geo. Austin's to Kendrick R. Elliott, born 28 January 1880 son of Silas and Artie Priscilla (Douglas) Elliott. Like her sister, Nora was a 'servant' in 1900 Casey Co. Census. She d. 1 September 1939 Boyle Co., KY, buried Salyers Cemetery, Mt. Olive, Casey Co. Children: Fred Elden 1904, Ida Ethel 1905, Della Laurel 1907, Herman Reid 1909, William Finley 1911, Elmer Austin 1912, Roberta 1914, Della May 1920, Eula Maureen 1923, Calvin Coolidge 1925, Ervin Edsel 1928, Hazel 1931. Kendrick died 30 July 1974 and is buried with Nora.
- J3E6-3. EUGENE, b. unknown - 1898??
- J3E6-4. PAULINE, b. unknown - 1900??
- J3E6-5. RAYMOND, b. unknown - 1902??
- J3E6-6. ANNA PEARL, b. unknown - 1904??
- J3E6-7. MARTIN, b. circa 1906 - at age 24 he m. 10 June 1931 in Kings Mountain, Casey Co., to widow Jeanette Sword, dau. Butler & Polly Wall Sword. She was 34, both b. Casey Co. Martin, a farmer, was killed in a fight with an ax in 1940.
- J3E6-8. EVERETT ('BIG PIG'), b. ca. 1909 - at age 20 he m. 17 July 1929 in Liberty, Casey County, to Elsie Tabscott, dau. G. F. and Rosie Tabscott. He worked on the Railroad, she was 17. Both were b. Casey Co., first marriage for both.
- J3E6-9. BARBARA, b. unknown - 1911??
- J3E6-A. NOVICE, b. unknown - 1913??
- J3E6-B. BENJAMIN, b. unknown - 1915??
- J3E6-C. EDWARD, b. unknown - 1917?? +
- J3E6-D. GEORGE, b. ca. 1919 - at age 21 he m. 19 January 1940 in Casey County to Viola Napier, dau. Henry & Ida Napier. He was a farmer, she was 15. Both b. Casey Co., first marriage both.
- J3E6-E. ELMER ('LITTLE PIG'), b. 4 June 1921 +

#### FIFTH GENERATION

J332-2. WILLIAM M.<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Isaac Bill*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 29 February 1860 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married to Julia Estes, who was born in 1870. Julia died in 1947, and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery south of Dunnville, Casey County. William died on 5 April 1926 and is also buried in Thomastown Cemetery. Their known children were:

- J332-21. STELLA, b. 5 October 1888, d. 20 September 1904
- J332-22. LUCIAN W., b. ca. 1889, at age 42 m. 7 May 1932 to Nettie Thomas, dau. of Joseph and Mary Thomas, age 37. Both were born in Casey Co., were single, resided in Junction City, KY.
- J332-23. LUCY, b. 16 May 1890, d. 26 June 1966 age 76 years, 1 month, 10 days, apparently unmarried. She is buried with William, Julia and Stella, and was perhaps a twin to Lucian.

J332-3. GEORGE A.<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Isaac Bill*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 31 March 1863 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married on 12 September 1887 in Casey County to Bersheba B. Thomas, daughter of J. M. and Martha Thomas, and perhaps related to the James H. Thomas who witnessed her wedding. Bersheba, born on 6 September 1870 in Casey County, was called 'Bersha,' (Birsha/Bursha). She died 12 January 1904, and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery, south of Dunnville, Casey County. George was married a second time in Dunnville on 14 January 1911 to Lucy Clementine Lay, the daughter of William and Louvena (Stephens) Lay, who was born 16 May 1890 in Casey County. George died 6 June 1932 in Casey County and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery with his first wife. His widow Lucy m.(2) at age 42 on 1 July 1933 in Dunnville to Silas Sallee age 39, son of James and Nora Salle, his first marriage. They divorced, and Lucy m.(3) on 14 September 1938 at age 48 to Christopher C. Baker age 48, the divorced son of George and Minerva (Warner) Baker. The first four children were by George's first wife Bersheba, all were born in Casey County:

- J332-31. THEODORE, b. 19 June 1888 +
- J332-32. DOLLIE, b. circa 1890, m. *Hershall McDonald*
- J332-33. WILL, b. circa 1892, m. *Verna Lee*
- J332-34. ERNEST K., b. 2 September 1894, m. *Ann Lou Tate* who was b. 1 July 1891 in Texas, dau. of *James W. and Patsy J. (Fox) Tate*. She resided in *Friendship Nursing Home in Danville in November 1976*. Ernest was in the first World War. Ann was of *Moreland* when she died on 3 November 1976, survived by husband Ernest. Obituary mentions no children.
- J332-35. MOSSIE, b. 1 December 1912, m.(1) on 4 April 1931 in Liberty, Casey County, to *Otha Vitatoe*, son of *George and Lizzie Vitatoe*, born in *Clinton County, Kentucky*, and resident of *Hamilton County, Ohio*. She m.(2) on 26 November 1963 to *Charles H. Reckner*, a resident of *Louisville, KY*. Charles died 19 April 1979, age 64 buried *Thomaston Cem. in Dunnsville*. Mossie was still alive in 1979.
- J332-36. FORREST EGBERT, b. 30 January 1922 +
- J332-37. HERMAN H., b. 21 April 1924, m.(1) perhaps to *Juanita Frederick*, dau. of *James Cephas Frederick & Julia Green Jones of Middleburg, Casey Co.* Perhaps divorced, *Juanita* or "Mrs. Herman Austin," resided in *Okeechobee FL* in 1971, and still resided in *Florida* in 1979. Herman m.(2) on 7 May 1957 in *Lebanon, Marion Co. KY* to *Jewell M. (Thomas) Brown*, dau. of *Clarence & Maud Thomas*, b. 27 May 1923 in Casey Co. Herman d. 16 October 1976 at the *V.A. Hospital in Lexington KY*, having been "seriously ill for a long time." Jewell d. 15 January 1981 Casey Co., b. *Thomastown Cemetery*. According to his sister *Mossie*, Herman had a daughter *Carolyn A.* by his first wife, and the *Carl & James Frederick* obituaries imply they may have had other children.

J332-4. MARCUS HENRY<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Issac Bill,*<sup>4</sup> *John L.,*<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1864 in Dunnville, Casey County, Kentucky. He was known as "Bark" Austin. He married in Casey County on 10 May 1886 to Florence P. Turner. Marcus and Florence are buried in the woods near J332 Isaac Bill Austin, no dates on stones. Their children:

J332-41. DELLIE, *b. unknown, perhaps d. young. She is buried beside father, with no dates on her stone.*

J332-42. ANDREW, *b. circa 1891, m. 1 June 1915 at Chilton, Casey County, to Mamie Vandyke, in presence of Rosa Vandyke.*

J332-43. LUCY, *b. circa 1893, m. 21 August 1910 at Dunnville to Jesse D. Thomas, born at Dunnville the son of James B. and Mollie Rubarts Thomas. He later remarried, d. 1972 age 82 in Belleville, Illinois. Thomas children: Howard, Woodrow, 'Miss' Otis, and Jesse D.*

J332-44. O. W. (WILLIE), *b. circa 1895 Casey County, m. 23 December 1917 in Slickford, Wayne County, Kentucky to Tressie Upchurch, born in Wayne County, the daughter of Moses and America Upchurch. O. W. Austin was 22, Tressie was 18 and resided at Slickford, they were both single. O. W. resided at Cooper, Kentucky.*

J332-45. W. T., *b. circa 1898 Casey County, m. on 9 October 1920 in Wayne County to Edna McGahan, born in Wayne County the daughter of H. S. and Sallie McGahan. W. T. Austin was 22, Edna was 20, both were single and both were residing at Kavito, Kentucky.*

J332-46. WALTER, *b. circa 1902 Casey County, m. 24 September 1924 in Casey County to Della B. Wilham. Both Walter and Della were 22, first marriage for both, both residents of Dunnville. Della was the daughter of Leonard and Nancy Fox Wilham, born 15 September 1901 in Dunnville. Walter resided with son Phillip in Lancaster, Garrard County, Kentucky, in the early 1970's. Della died 14 December 1983 at the Fort Logan Hospital in Stanford, Lincoln County, at age 82 years, and was buried in Thomastown Cemetery. She was survived by four sons and four daughters: Hugh Austin of Jamestown, Phillip Austin of Lancaster, Guenn and Royce Austin of Indiana, Evelyn Austin Rich of Bowling Green, Wilmeth Austin Hall of Indianapolis, Carolyn Austin Gier of Omaha, Nebraska, and Alice Austin Jeffries of Falls Church, Virginia, plus 26 grandchildren and 27 great-grandchildren. Evelyn was born in Casey County and m. on 18 February 1950 in Dunnville to Donald Rich, son of Hershel and Fannie Roy Rich born in Pulaski County, Kentucky. She was 25, he was 24, first marriage both, both resided in Liberty.*

J332-47. MARIE, *b. circa 1911 Casey County, m. 28 July 1928 in Liberty, Casey County, to Arkley Garrett, son of Roland and Fena Garrett, born in Metcalf County, Kentucky. Marie was 17, Arkley was a farmer age 18, first marriage both, both resided in Casey County.*

J332-7. ARCHIBALD WILLIS<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Issac Bill,*<sup>4</sup> *John L.,*<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 25 August 1870 in Casey County, Kentucky. He called himself "Wilse," and was a farmer and a blacksmith. He was married in Casey County on 8 July 1894 to Patsey W. Stephens. Patsey was perhaps the daughter of 'Duck' Stephens, for they were married at his home. She was born on 9 May 1876, and died 6 July 1908. Wilse was 'age 48' when he married for the second time in Casey County on 24 September 1918 to widow Hannah Calhoon of Casey County. Hannah, whose parents were listed only as 'Calhoon', was age 42 born in Casey Co. Three years later Wilse was still 'age 48' when he married for the third time in Liberty, Kentucky on 16 June 1921 to widow Mary A. (Williams) Love of Casey Co. Mary, the daughter of Haden and Willie Ann Williams, was age 48 born in Casey Co. They divorced, and Wilse was only 'age 45' when he married for the fourth time in Casey Co. on 19 October 1935 to Margie Garrett of Casey Co. It was the first marriage for Margie, the daughter of J. R. & Venie Garrett, who was age 19 and born in Casey Co. Wilse is believed to have married a fifth time, in Tennessee. He died on 30 May 1941, buried Thomastown Cem., Dunnville. Known children:

J332-71. SAMMIE B., *b. 31 August 1901, d. 22 — 1907.*

J332-72. JOHNNIE AUSTIN, *d. 15 April 1907 at age 6 of Whooping Cough.*

J332-9. JOHN FRANK<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Issac Bill,*<sup>4</sup> *John L.,*<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 26 December 1878 in Casey County. He was married in Casey County on 3 October 1897 to Hannah Calhoon. They divorced, and Hannah married John's older brother J332-7 'Wilse' Austin in 1918 (see above). John was a farmer 'age 50' when he married a second time in Dunnville, Casey County, on 10 February 1927 to widow Lizzie (Combest) Vitaoe 'age 42'. Lizzie, the daughter of John Combest, was born in Casey County. The known children are believed to have been by his first wife Hannah:

J332-91. ALBERT, *b. unknown, known as "D" Austin, he drowned at New Castle, Indiana*

J332-92. OSCAR, *b. unknown. I talked with him and his son Jerald Austin by phone in 1976, but have no further information on their line.*

J332-B. MARY MARTHA<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Isaac Bill,*<sup>4</sup> *John L.,*<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.,*<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 1 May 1882 in Dunnville, Casey County, Kentucky. "Mollie" was married in Jamestown, Russell County, Kentucky on 30 November 1901 to Perry Owens, son of James and Melissa M. (Turner) Owens, who was in 1880 in Tennessee. According to their son Alvin Owens when I visited him at his home in Dunnville on 26 January 1972, Perry and his half-brother Fletcher Owens were in the Casey County Jail for

making whiskey. Perry broke out of jail and went to Tennessee. The family was notified of Perry Owen's death in a letter from the Sheriff of Columbus, Georgia, stating that Perry, his brothers Dillard Owens and John Allen Owens, and a woman were fighting, and that Dillard had shot and killed Perry during the fight using John's gun. Dillard was convicted and sent to prison for several years, after which he returned to Casey County. Dillard later told Alvin that he had not killed Perry, but that Perry was killed by a woman who had caused a fight. The family does not know the date of Perry's death, or where he is buried. Mary died 18 August 1973 in Liberty, Casey County and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery, Casey County. Born in Casey County were the OWENS CHILDREN: FANNIE BELLE 1903, ROSETTA 1905, BERNETI- A 1907, ALVIN 1908, DEWEY, MELVIN, BESSIE WILLIAMS 1918, LEO 1922.

J333-1. ARCHIBALD B.<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 31 August 1861 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in South Fork, Lincoln County on 21 June 1883 to Betty B. Duncan of Lincoln County. Betty was age 22 and born in Washington County, Kentucky. The letterhead on the consent slip for their daughter's marriage has "A. B. Austin, dealer in Spokes, Shingles, and Crossties." The slip was dated 23 December 1908 at McKinney, Kentucky. Their only child known to me was born in Lincoln County:

J333-11. MAUD L., *b. circa 1889, m. at age 18 on 24 December 1908 to George T. Rice, age 29. George and his parents were born in Casey County.*

J333-2. GEORGE JEFFERSON<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 16 July 1864 in Junction City, Kentucky. He was married in Mt. Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky on 28 April 1901 to Sallie C. Bradshaw. Sallie, the daughter of Joshua L. Bradshaw and ~335 Sarah Austin, was born on 24 September 1869 in Casey County, Kentucky. George eventually took over the blacksmith shop that had been operated by his father & father-in-law Joshua Bradshaw before the Civil War. He was a blacksmith and wheelwright, and he also ran a public gristmill. The family is pictured above in 1902 in Mt. Salem. George had one eye missing, due to a harness needle. He died on 19 February 1937 on the Casey & Lincoln County Line and is buried in McKinney Cemetery in Lincoln County. Sallie died on 4 September 1947 in San Francisco, California, and is also buried in McKinney Cemetery. George and Sallie were my grandparents, and I was present at both of their burials. Their two children were born in Mt. Salem:

J333-21. ROBERT L., *b. 20 February 1902*  
 J333-22. BERTMAN (BERT), *b. 23 March 1904*

Photo AOA 170

**Sallie C. Bradshaw Austin, Robert L. Austin and  
 J333-2 George Jefferson Austin in 1902 at Mt. Salem,  
 Kentucky.**

[CONTINUED NEXT ISSUE]

THE DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN AUSTIN AND ANN BADEN  
OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

by Bert Addis Austin

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 170]

J333-3. WILLIAM CLARENCE<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 20 February 1866 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Stanford, Kentucky on 30 November 1888 to Permelia E. Brown. Permelia, also called 'Melia' or 'Mellie,' was born circa 1869 in Lincoln County, where her parents were also born. William died in 1941 in Lincoln County, Permelia died there in 1949, both are buried in McKinney Cemetery, Lincoln County. In the same cemetery are buried their son John ('Johny' on stone), J333 Nicholas Austin, J333-2 George Jefferson & Sallie C. Austin (these two have no stones), Eliza Austin wife of J333-4 Sidney Clarence Austin, J349 Jonas W. Austin & his wife J337 Rosea Ann Austin, and other related Austins as reported elsewhere in this article. The children of William and Permelia were born in Lincoln County:

- J333-31. GEORGE JEFFERSON, *born in 1900, Jeff was single age 26 resident of Lincoln County when he m. on 3 July 1926 in Lincoln County to Annie Parks, widow age 34 resident of Cincinnati, Ohio. Annie was b. in Tennessee, the daughter of Robert & Sarah Frazier.*
- J333-32. JOHN ('JOHNNIE'), *b. 4 June 1906, d. 13 March 1909*
- J333-33. SIDNEY CLARENCE, *b. 27 November 1907, m.(1) Ellen Allen, m.(2) Lillie Hatter in North Vernon, Indiana, m.(3) Nannie - in Harlan County, Kentucky, m.(4) Rita Danforth in Jamaica Island, m.(5) (name of fifth wife not remembered by Martha Austin Coffman in August 1979) d. 8 December 1966.*
- J333-34. MARY, *b. 22 December 1909 +*
- J333-35. MARTHA, *b. 4 July 1912 +*

J333-4. SIDNEY CLARENCE<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 20 February 1866 in, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County on 22 December 1887 to Elizabeth Brown, sister to Permelia E. Brown who married Sidney's twin brother J333-3 William Clarence Austin. Elizabeth was born on 7 September 1860, died 25 April 1913 in Lincoln County, and is buried in McKinley Cemetery. Their children were reared in Campbell County, Kentucky, and are listed here as recalled by J333-35 Martha Austin Coffman on 29 September 1980. Although having little contact with this family, Martha believed the children were still living in the Campbell County and Cincinnati, Ohio area:

- J333-41. WILLIAM  
J333-42. NICHOLAS ('NICK')

- J333-43. IDA  
J333-44. JENNY, *possibly the Jenny Austin b. circa 1893, who m. at age 21 on 2 December 1914 in Lincoln County to Grover Miracle, also age 21, first marriage for both. Her parents were born in Lincoln County, but were not named in the marriage record.*
- J333-45. VERNA  
J333-46. NETITE

J343-3. JOHN LABAN<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Nicodemus*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 25 January 1858 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Cumberland County, Kentucky on 22 December 1887 to Mary E. Pierce. Mary, the daughter of a blind minister Joseph Pierce, was born in 1867 in Pulaski County, Kentucky. John Laban Austin donated the land for the Rife Creek, Casey County, Church of Christ, a small building holding

Photo AOA 171

**William Clarence Austin 1866-1941**  
**Permelia E. Brown ca. 1869-1949**

about 30 people, which was still standing and being used in 1980. His father, J343 John William Austin, had donated the land for the Austin Cemetery. The east side of the land was still owned by the Pendleton family, with the cemetery being about 200 yards behind their house. Glen Pendleton took care of this cemetery for several years, and in 1970 told me: "A man died who had been a Confederate Soldier, and John Laban Austin would not let him be buried in the cemetery. As the land around the cemetery belonged to the Pendleton's, they let the man be buried outside the cemetery fence. After John Laban's death they moved the fence over 10 feet, and the man is now in the cemetery." John Laban Austin died in 1924 in Rife Creek, Mary died there in 1925, both are buried in Austin Cemetery in Rife Creek. Their children were born in Casey County:

- J343-31. LUTHER C., b. 13 November 1892 +  
 J343-32. VIRGIL, m. Della -, worked with his brother Luther in the US. Post Office in Louisville until retiring in 1958.  
 J343-33. ORPHIA LEARIE +

J365-3. ROBERT THOMAS AUSTIN (John H.,<sup>4</sup> Robert J.,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) was born 20 May 1878. He was married on 10 October 1899 to Jennie Belle Walker, at her parent's home south of Darlington, Missouri. Jennie, the daughter of Wesley S. and Mary Walker, was born on 7 November 1877. Robert died 1 September 1922 and is buried in Albany, Missouri. They had seven children:

- J365-31. JOHN WESLEY, b. 1 May 1901, m. on 1 September 1934 in Washington, D.C., to Mildred Mabel Hanson, who was b. 18 December 1906.  
 J365-32. BERYLE THOMAS, b. 24 January 1903, m. 30 May 1931 in St. Joseph, Missouri, to Edith Allen Rand, who was b. 2 March 1900. They farmed south of Albany, and had one son: Allen Duane Austin b. 7 November 1933.  
 J365-33. CARL WILLIAM, b. 3 March 1905 +  
 J365-34. THELMA MAY, b. 20 April 1907, m.(1) 15 May 1936 at her parent's home north of Albany, to Carl Oelrich, who was b. 17 May 1907. They divorced in March 1952, and she m.(2) on 17 July 1953 to Glenn Rensink, who was b. 19 November 1915.  
 J365-35. FRED, b. 8 September 1909, m. 13 October 1940 in Albany, to Mary Arlene Mercer, who was b. 26 February 1913. Fred d. 15 May 1963, is buried in a cemetery north of Albany.  
 J365-36. RETHA FERN, b. 25 August 1912, m. 3 December 1929 to Veryl Cleone McCall, who was b. 25 July 1912. They had seven children: Robert Max b.1931, Rex Cleon b.1933, Marilyn Glee b.1935, Charles Ray b.1937, Madeline Joy b.1939, Sharon Dale b.1943, Gary John b. 1944 d. 1945.  
 J365-37. LELIA RUTH, b. 26 January 1921, d. 18 December 1921, buried in Lone Star, Missouri.

J3B3-2 WALTER HENRY<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (Henry Shelton,<sup>4</sup> Joseph Harrison,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) was born 1 May 1884 in Sylvia, Kansas (see article on pages 187ff). He was married in June 1920 to Myrtle Willis of Faitview, Major County, Oklahoma. Walter died on 23 August 1958 in Phoenix, Arizona. They had two children:

- J3B3-21. BLAIR AUSTIN, died in his early thirties, unmam'ed.  
 J3B3-22. HAZEL, adopted. Lost contact with family of her cousin 538341 George Nicolo Austin,

J3B3-4. GEORGE BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (Henry Shelton,<sup>4</sup> Joseph Harrison,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) was born 4 January 1889 in Sylvia, Kansas. He was married in Faitview, Oklahoma, on 18 April 1915 to Julia Leah Shoemaker. Julia, the daughter of John B. and Ann (French) Shoemaker, was born on 6 May 1888 in Wichita, Kansas. This family is discussed at length in an article on Henry Shelton Austin on pages 187ff of this issue. George was a registered pharmacist and businessman, owning property in Blaine, Cleveland, Major, and Oklahoma Counties. George died on 8 January 1976 in Oklahoma City. He and Julia had two children, the first born in Canton, Oklahoma, the second in Longdale, Oklahoma:

- J3B3-41. GEORGE NICOLO, b. 2 June 1919 +  
 J3B3-42. BONNIE JEAN, b. 30 December 1926 in Longdale, Oklahoma, m. 27 June 1948 to John Henry Coleman. They resided in Tulsa, Oklahoma in 1985, and had three children: John Henry Jr., Christine Marie, Susan Annette.

J3B6-1. ROBERT EMMETT<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (William Rose,<sup>4</sup> Joseph Harrison,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) was born 28 April 1884 in Sylvia, Kansas. He m.(1) in Wakita, Oklahoma, on 24 November 1904 to Eva Rhoda Loomis, who was born in 1887 in Kansas. Robert m.(2) on 10 September 1931 in Long Beach, California, to Marian F. Hoskins, born 1 November 1901 in Los Angeles (see 'Cousin Bob Austin' on page 194). He had two children by each wife:

- J3B6-11. MARVIN EMMETT, b. 2 September 1905, m. Edith Boyd  
 J3B6-12. ESTER MARY, b. 2 November 1907, m. Sidney M. Heyser  
 J3B6-13. MARILYN ARLENE, b. 11 October 1932  
 J3B6-14. ROBERT EMMEIT, JR., b. 11 January 1934

J3E5-2. WILLIAM CLARENCE<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>) was born 13 June 1885 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County, Kentucky, on 7 August 1909 to Pina Belle Fletcher. Pina, the daughter of Archibald and Ann Elizabeth (Wilcher) Fletcher, was born in Lincoln County (as were her parents) on 27 August 1885. William, known

Photo AOA 173

**William Clarence (Bud) Austin, Bert Addis Austin,  
and Viola (Austin) Frederick in 1979.**

as 'Bud,' was a blacksmith, having been taught the trade by J333-2 George Jefferson Austin. I talked with Bud, Pina, and their widowed daughter Viola on 7 June 1970. Bud and Pina stated they were born the same year about three months apart. They resided in Hustonville, Lincoln County. Bud's obituary has him born in 1884, Pina's obituary has her born in 1886, but I believe 1885 was correct for both. Pina died 2 November 1972 in Lincoln County, and is buried in Estes Cemetery, New Salem Road, Lincoln County. William died 10 January 1977 at the Fort Logan Hospital in Stanford, Lincoln County, and is also buried in Estes Cemetery. I attended both their burials. Their children were born in Lincoln County:

- J3E5-21. VIOLA, *b. 29 May 1910 (twin), m. on 1 August 1925 to Alex Frederick, born in Casey County, the son of H. K. and Josephine Frederick. She was 16, he 25, first marriage for both. Viola was a 'widow' in 1970, and resided in Middleburg, Casey County, at the time of her father's death, and was still there in Jcnuary 1985, living on the bank of Green River in the house owned and occupied by George Jefferson Austin prior to 1915. George had a blacksmith shop on the opposite bank of the river.*
- J3E5-22. [son], *b. and d. 29 May 1910 (twin)*
- J3E5-23. CECIL JOSEPH, *b. 1 August 1912 +*
- J3E5-24. GARLAND, *b. 1914, m. Irene Thompson, d. 7 August 1944 on the Island of Saipan during World War II, he is buried in Hawaii.*

J3E5-3. HENRY JASON<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 2 November 1888 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County on 2 November 1912 to Elizabeth Pearl Wall who was 18 years of age. Elizabeth, the daughter of William and Sarah Jane (Sluder) Wall, was born in 1894 in Lincoln County, as were her parents. Jason, as he was known, worked as a 'railroader' for the Southern Railway System. Elizabeth died 26 August 1947 in Lincoln County, and is buried in Estes Cemetery, New Salem Road, Lincoln County. I last talked to Jason on Labor Day 1971. He died at the McDowell Hospital in Danville, Boyle County, Kentucky, on 12 August 1972 and is also buried in Estes Cemetery. Their children were born in Lincoln County:

- J3E5-31. ALMA, *b. 27 June 1914 +*
- J3E5-32. ARNOLD, *b. 13 January 1916 +*
- J3E5-33. EUGENE, *b. circa 1918???*
- J3E5-34. GLENN ROBERT, *b. 5 December 1920 +*

- J3E5-35. EDITH, *b. 11 September 1923 +*
- J3E5-36. ORVILLE, *b. 15 August 1925 +*
- J3E5-37. ARCHIBALD KENNETH, *b. 23 April 1931 +*
- J3E5-38. HENRY JASON, JR., *b. 12 January 1933 +*
- J3E5-39. DONALD, *b. 1935, d. 1936*
- J3E5-3A. BETTY, *b. 24 March 1937. m. Randall Sims*
- J3E5-3B. SHIRLEY, *b. 24 April 1939 +*

J3E5-8. EUGENE<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 30 March 1899 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Indianapolis, Indiana, on 15 April 1921 to Madeline Pack. Madeline, the daughter of Judson Marcus and Josie (Fowler) Pack, was born on 23 May 1903 in Brandenburg, Kentucky. Eugene died 17 May 1971 in Indiana and is buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery, Stones Crossing, Indiana. Madeline was residing in Casey County, Kentucky, in September 1971. Their four children were born in Indiana:

- J3E5-81. MARY JOSEPHINE, *b. 17 December 1923, m. William Emmett Bastin*
- J3E5-82. WILMA JEAN, *b. 15 August 1925, m. Howard Dale Sticyord*
- J3E5-83. GLADYS JOAN, *b. 8 August 1930, m. John J. Stammer*
- J3E5-84. BETTY ROSE, *b. 12 January 1934, m. John Herman Klemm*

J3E5-8. EVERETT<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*George Washington,<sup>4,3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born circa 1909 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married to Elsie Tapscott. At least until 1983 they had a farm in Tumersville, which is a small town with one General Store and a very old church, about half way between Hustonville and Stanford in Lincoln County, Kentucky. Everett's life-long friend is a man of color and

Photo AOA 174-1

**Everett Austin and wife Elsie Tapscott**

where you see one the other will be close by. Their farms are side by side. Only one child is known to me:

J3E6-81. ROBERT, was a tobacco *farmer in 1983, residing in Carroll County, Kentucky (see photograph in next column).*

J3E6-C. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*George Washington*,<sup>4,3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Casey County, Kentucky, possibly around 1917. He was married, and two of his children (George and his twin sister Georgia) are buried in the Patterson & Falconberry Cemetery, located on the Chester Sims Farm, Highway 501, Grove Ridge, Casey County. I accompanied Edward's younger brother, J3E6-E Elmer Austin, to this cemetery in June 1976, and Elmer told me his brother 'Eddie' had another set of twins. Edward's known children thus include:

J3E5-C1. GEORGE EDWARD ('EDDIE'), *born on 19 November 1940 (twin), d. 10 May 1941*

J3E5-C2. GEORGIA EVELYN, *b. 19 November 1940 (twin), d. 14 May 1941*

J3E6-C3. [twin], *still living in June 1976*

J3E6-C4. [twin], *still living in June 1976*

J3E6-E. ELMER<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*George Washington*,<sup>4,3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 4 June 1921 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County, Kentucky, on 8 May 1942 to Naomi Napier. Naomi, the daughter of Owen and Ethel (Martin) Napier, was born on 9 July 1927 in Casey County. When I contacted Elmer & Naomi in 1976, he was retired from the Southern Railroad, and Renita Gail lived next door to them. Naomi, a member of the Grove Baptist Church in Casey County, died on 26 September 1983 in Lexington, Kentucky, and is buried in the K. P. Hall Cemetery in Kings Mountain, Kentucky. Elmer and Naomi had three children:

J3E6-E1. ROBERT OWEN, *born on 6 April 1943 in Greenwood, Indiana +*

J3E6-E2. RENITA GAIL, *b. 15 October 1945 in Lincoln County +*

J3E6-E3. ROY ARNOLD, *b. 10 March 1946 in Casey County. When a child, he was crippled in one leg as the result of a hit-and-run accident. Roy later married Donna G. Brown. In 1976 he worked for Arvin Industries and was still living in Greenwood, Indiana, in September 1983.*

Photo AOA 174-2

**Everett Austin holding 37 1/2 inch tobacco leaf grown on his son Robert Austin's farm in Carroll County, Kentucky.**

SIXTH GENERATION

[CONTINUED ON PAGE 207]

## QUERIES

175-1. **Abigail Austin** was perhaps born circa 1780, died in 1855 in Ohio. She married Stephen Wallace Doughty born circa 1774. Abigail died in 1855 in Morrow County, Ohio, and is buried in Ebenezer Cemetery. Seek ancestry of Abigail.

175-2. **Agnes Austin** was born 13 May 1839 Kentucky, and taken from Kentucky to Iowa as a child by her married sister, Mrs. Isaac Whitaker. Agnes m. 1856 Madison 'Mat' Baker in Iowa, six of their eight children were born there. They moved to Norton County, Kansas, where they helped settle the area and added the last two children. Madison died in Norton County; Agnes died 24 March 1914 at Long Island, Phillips County, Kansas. Her death certificate states her father was M. Austin, mother unknown. Need to know Agnes and Madison's parents.

175-3. **Annis Austin** was born on 1 February 1596 at Titchfield, England, married on 16 October 1614 to Edmund Littlefield at Titchfield, and died on 12 December 1677 at Wells, Maine. Her parents were Richard and Annis Agnes Austin, seek more information on their ancestry.

175-4. **John Austin**, by his first wife, had a son David who lived in Texas. John married a second time in New York to Sarah Jones. Their daughter Sarah Jones Austin married in 1811 to – Goodrich and lived in Ohio. Their son, John F. Austin, married first in New York. His wife died and John F. Austin moved in 1803 to Saint Francisville, Louisiana, and married Sarah Palmer. He had six children by his two wives. Need ancestry of the elder John Austin.

175-5. **Lockwood Austin** married Agitty Lewis. Their son Ambrose Austin married Jane 'Jennie' Fitzpatrick. Frances, daughter of Ambrose and Jane, married Allen J. Benedict. There was a Lockwood (known also as Locksed) Austin who served in the War of 1812, having enlisted at Hudson, Columbia County, New York. He moved to Carlton, Orleans County NY, and opened a cooper shop, early maps show the location. There is a Revolutionary War record of pay received by a Lockwood Austin, but nothing to prove that he was either the father or grandfather of the Lockwood in the War of 1812. Need information on ancestry of Lockwood.

175-6. **Samuel Austin** married Elizabeth Marshall, their son Henry was born 1740-43 in Calvert County, Maryland. Henry married Sarah Hardesty/Harrison, and their daughter Nancy Austin married on 25 January 1790 to Burdit Skinner in Albemarle County, Virginia. Would appreciate any information on this Samuel Austin line.

175-7. **Julius Austin** was married to Caroline Amelia Schoonover. She was born in Scotland. Children: Rachel, Amond, David, Emma, George, Franklin Julius, William, and Amelia. I need information on Julius' parents, who were born around Rochester, New York.

175-8. **Harrison Austin** married Dilla Pace, they were both born in North Carolina. Their daughter Sue Anna Austin was b.1874 NC and married ca. 1889 to Alanzo McEntire who was b.1865 NC d.1925 NC. McEntire children: Rutledge b.1890, Lloyd b.1892, Bessie b.1895, Glen Lee b.1897, Mary Lottie b.1901, Paul b.1903, Ralph Earl b.1905, and Nina b.1907 in Asheville, Buncombe County, NC. Need information on ancestry of Harrison.

175-9. **Anna Austin** married on 16 September 1731 in Rhode Island to Obediah Rathbun. Could she have been the daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth Austin who married about 1713 at Exeter, Rhode Island? Seek information on ancestry of Anna Austin.

175-10. **Sarah Austin** was born in New England, married in 1805 or 1806 to Benjamin Harham, who was probably born in Vermont. Is there a known record of this marriage? Sarah died on 23 May 1863 at age 82 yrs and 11 mos in Cass County, Illinois. Need information on her parents.

175-11. **James Austin** married ca. 1765-1770 to Sarah Walker. Among other children, they had a son James and a daughter Priscilla. Is this younger James the same person who married Ann Howard and moved to Washington County, Kentucky?

175-12. **Samuel W. Austin** ancestors were originally from England. According to family reports, his grandparents were Maryland planters, but Samuel chose a team of oxen, wagon and \$500 instead of land there. Samuel's oldest daughter, Mary Elizabeth Austin, was born in 1835 (according to 1860 Census), in Virginia or Kentucky. Samuel's wife Mary died on 6 January 1849, and was buried in Hopewell Cemetery, Boone County, Indiana. They then moved to Rock Island, Illinois. I cannot find them in the 1850 Census. Mary Elizabeth m. on 5 August 1852 to Samuel Milton Adams in Rock Island County. Seek information on this family and Samuel's ancestry.

175-13. **Captain William Austin** of Hanover County, Virginia, married Hannah Glen(n). They resided in Bedford County, Virginia, and had at least two children: Ann born 10 March 1758 and James born 4 December 1760. Seeking descendants of William and Hannah.

175-14. **Bertha Edna Austin** was born 7 September 1886 in Amery, Wisconsin, she died on 1 January 1932 in Brainerd, Minnesota. Bertha Austin married on 31 August 1903 to Bertram Deforest Cooley at St. Paul Park, Minnesota. Seek parents and siblings of Bertha.



**DIARY OF CONFEDERATE SOLDIER  
JOHN AUSTEN SHEDS LIGHT ON THE  
CIVIL WAR'S LONGEST SEIGE**

*by The Associated Press*

Editor's Note: The following article appeared in the 29 April 1984 edition of the Sunday Press newspaper of Atlantic City, New Jersey, and was submitted by Maj. Lawrence Stratton, U.S.A. Retired, of Bridgeton, New Jersey.

Baton Rouge, La. – Even mule meat is tasty toward the end of a siege, according to a diary kept by the Confederate chief telegrapher at Port Hudson, the South's last Mississippi River stronghold in the Civil War.

“This day we had mule steak for dinner for the first time. I partook of it most heartily, and indeed found it good,” John D. Austen wrote July 4, 1863 – 43 days into the siege and five days before the garrison surrendered.

Austen's diary spans all but the surrender in the 48-day siege – the longest in U.S. military history until the 77-day siege at Khe Sanh during the Vietnam War.

Port Hudson isn't as famous as Gettysburg or Bull Run. But some Louisiana historians say it would have been the most important fight of the Civil War if it hadn't been for Vicksburg, which surrendered five days earlier. Port Hudson and Vicksburg, 110 miles upriver, were besieged in a two-pronged attack to complete one of the North's main objectives: controlling the Mississippi River to divide the Confederate army and cut off supplies.

Port Hudson was atop high bluffs overlooking a sharp bend in the river. After New Orleans fell, artillery batteries were set up on the bluff, backed by a network of natural ravines and earthworks.

Nathaniel Banks besieged the batteries at Port Hudson. “He was one of the most inept Northern generals,” says Art Bergeron, curator at the State Commemorative Area here. “It's easy for people to forget Banks.”

Bergeron notes that Banks had 30,000 troops. Only 6,800 defended Port Hudson, but two major assaults against the garrison failed.

“U.S. forces advancing from Baton Rouge,” begins Austen's first entry, penned May 21. “Heavy

skirmishing all day... Colonel Miles' Battalion of Infantry and Boone's company of artillery encountered Enemy at Plains Store. Heavy fight ensued in which both parties retired. Loss quite heavy on both sides.”

May 23 – the day now considered the start of the siege because it was the day Union troops surrounded the fort – read only: “Our skirmishers on the left retired within breastworks. Sharpshooters continued firing all day.” It is similar to several brief notations, which read only, “Sharpshooting all day.” However, the first major assault – a May 27 attack all along the 4½-mile Confederate line – provoked a much longer entry.

“After fight concluded with fleet, fight by land continued with much vigor. It was indeed terrific,” Austen said. “During the night, a new fight took place. During the whole day's fighting Enemy made 8 attempts to storm our works, but were repulsed with heavy loss each time.”

June 14 brought the second major Union assault. “At 4 o'clock this morning a most desperate assault commenced all along the line,” Austen reported. “Enemy attacked our right, left and center. The fire of artillery was the most violent of the whole siege, it was indeed terrible.”

Austen wrote that another attack was expected on or before July 4. But it did not come. “The 4th has arrived, and no attack yet! What can the enemy be doing? This morning was the most favorable for an attack that could have been devised by Enemy – Nature seemed to favor them,” Austen wrote. “A heavy fog enveloped the Country, rendering the formation of Enemy's Columns within short distance of our lines an easy matter; yet – he did not take advantage of it. It can not be understood, unless indeed, he desires to await the moment when, being out of provisions, he thinks we will quietly surrender. Time will show.”



**THE DESCENDANTS OF  
THOMAS AUSTIN AND REBECCA TURNER  
OF AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA**

*by Cornelia Bradshaw Austin*

T. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> AUSTIN is believed to have been born before 1755, although his ancestry is unknown. He was likely married at least once prior to his marriage on 3 December 1798 to spinster Rebecca Turner. They were married in Amherst Parish, District of James Montgomery, in Amherst County, Virginia, with the consent of her father James Turner, and with James Turner, Jr. as Surety. Rebecca was born circa 1779 in Virginia. Thomas and Rebecca resided in Amherst Parish at the time the 1800 Tax List was made (see the *Virginia Genealogist*, Vol. 5, No. 2, p. 80). On 16 July 1804 a Bond was recorded in the Amherst County Court (Wills & Inventories Book 4, p.387) in which Rebecca Austin, John Turner, and James Turner signed to make an Inventory of the Estate of Thomas Austin, deceased. On 1 March 1805 the Inventory was returned by Zach Roberts, John Mosby & William H. Mosby, showing a value of £80-7. Rebecca remarried on 12 July 1810 in Nelson County, Virginia, to John Jopling. She was living in Nelson County at the time of the 1850 Census, a widow aged 71. She wrote her Will (see next page) in February 1852 and it was presented in the Nelson County Court on 23 March 1852. Thomas' only known children are those named in Rebecca's Will, and all were born in Virginia:

- CHILDREN: T1. LUCINDA, *b. ca. 1800, m. 3 November 1841 in Nelson County to Bluford Ball, their daughter Ann Maria was b. in 1845.*¶
- T2. SARAH, *b. circa 1801, m. 15 November 1816 in Nelson County to Nathaniel C. Townsend, who was b. 1786 in Virginia and d. 1863 in Nelson County, the son of the Nathaniel who d. 1822 in Nelson County. Sarah and Nathaniel had at least one child, Jesse Austin Townsend, he was probably a witness to his grandmother's Will. Sarah Austin Townsend d. 1868 in Nelson Co.*¶
- T3. JESSE, *b. circa 1803 +*¶

SECOND GENERATION

T3. JESSE<sup>2</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1803 in Virginia, probably in Amherst County. He was married on 2 November 1822 to Sally Jopling in Nelson County, Virginia, with her brother Benjamin Jopling, surety. Sally was born in Virginia, her father Ralph Jopling left her \$1 in his Will. Jesse appears in the 1830 and 1840 Census for Burke County, North Carolina, and the land there on which Jesse and Sally resided once belonged to a Ralph

Jopling. In 1841 Caldwell County was formed out of Burke and Wilkes Counties in North Carolina. Rebecca Turner Austin Jopling's Will was probated there as well as in Nelson County, leaving little doubt as to this Jesse's parents. Jesse was a wagoner working for James Harper who owned a store near where Lenoir, North Carolina, is today. His work can be imagined from page 95 of Nancy Alexander's book *Here Will I Dwell*, in the chapter covering "The Story of Caldwell County":

"James Harper later became the sole owner of the Burke store. His trade was done mostly through bartering. People brought in produce, dried herbs, brandy, furs, and apples, for which he traded articles in his store. These bartered products were then sent in great wagons to Columbia, Charleston, and other places to be sold or traded for such commodities as salt and other goods. Wagoners who made the long trips, which often required as long as a month's time, camping by the wayside, were Cannon Lowdermilk, Jesse Austin, James Adams, Perry Tomplin, Reddick Freeman, Hiram Clarke, David Hennessee, and Warren Allen.

"Among the records is one which shows produce sent to Charleston for sale by William C. Lowdermilk, 2 December 1837: bear skins \$34; snake root; 1220 pounds of butter at 12¢ cents, \$205; 25 bushels of apples \$22; 40 pairs of shoes \$60.00; 25 horse collars; 18 bushels of corn \$5.40; cash to purchase cotton \$100.00; cash to purchase groceries \$200.00; cash for expenses \$5.00."

Jesse's first wife Sally died, and by the 1850 census one finds their young daughter Susan living with her grandmother Rebecca Turner Austin Jopling in Nelson County. Jesse's farm was sold 15 November 1849 by the Sheriff in Caldwell Co. to Jesse's son Thomas (Deed Book 2, pp.131-134), who sold it in that same year to Benjamin Jopling.

From his mother's Will (see next page) we know that Jesse married a second time. It is likely that it was the same Jesse Austin who married circa 1850 in Statesville, Iredell County, North Carolina, to Lucinda Vaughn, who was born circa 1825 in Virginia and died in 1900. 'Austin' in Iredell County was sometimes spelled 'Ostun.' In 1852 Jesse inherited his mother's house and some of her land in Nelson County, plus two slaves: a boy Cleaton and a girl Betsy. Jesse and Lucinda had a son Jesse Lafayette Austin born circa 1853, and they are found in the 1860 Iredell County census. Frances Townsend Andrews states that T2 Sarah Austin Townsend wrote around 1857 to her son Jesse Austin Townsend in Ste. Genevieve, Missouri:

"We had a letter from Bur(?) Monday not long since and he said your Uncle Jesse had spent all his money and had sold Betsy, but William wouldn't let the man take her, then gave him a bill of sale on Cleaton. He wrote to me to send him a copy of Mother's Will by the 2nd Monday in October and said if I did not, they would both be gone. I don't reckon it will do any good. There weren't any trustees left to the Will."

## *The Last Will and Testament of Rebecca Turner Austin Jopling*

Note: The following was copied from a true copy of Will recorded in Will Book J, page 104, in office of Austin Embrey, Clerk, Circuit Court of Nelson County, Virginia. Cover reads: "Jopling Will, Rebecca dec'd 1852."

*I, Rebecca Jopling, of Nelson County and State of Virginia, being infirm of body, but of sound mind, in view of the uncertainty of life, do make this my last will and Testament.*

**Item 1<sup>st</sup>** *I wish my body decently buried, and after all the necessary expenses thereof are paid, I will and request the following disposition of my property:*

**Item 2<sup>nd</sup>** *I give and bequeath to Bluford Ball and Lucinda, his wife, for the term of their lives, and at their death to descend to their daughter, Ann Maria Ball, a Negro woman named Violet and two boys named Sam and Jim, and in case of the said Ann Maria Ball dying unmarried, these slaves are to revert back to my other children and their heirs.*

**Item 3<sup>rd</sup>** *I give and bequeath to Ann Maria Ball, the daughter of said Bluford Ball and Lucinda, his wife, the sum of Two Hundred Dollars, which sum is to be held in trust for said Ann Maria Ball's use, by Lewis Ball, until said Ann Maria Ball shall become of age, or shall be married.*

**Item 4<sup>th</sup>** *I give and bequeath to Nathaniel Townsend and Sally, his wife, during their lifetime, and at their death to their children, the following slaves, Edmund, a boy, and a girl by the name of Nancy.*

**Item 5<sup>th</sup>** *I give and bequeath to Nathaniel Townsend and Sally, his wife, a portion of my hand adjoining the lands of said Nathaniel Townsend's tract, as follows. The line is to commence at the corner of said Nathaniel Townsend's fence, and running a straight line to Powell's line, said line touching the north corner of my new clearing, and all the land lying north of said line, is portion allotted to Nathaniel Townsend and Sally, his wife.*

**Item 6<sup>th</sup>** *I give and bequeath to my son, Jesse Austin, the following slaves, Cleaton, a boy and Betsy, a girl, for the term of said Jesse Austin's life, and at his death to the children of his first wife.*

**Item 7<sup>th</sup>** *I give and bequeath to my son, Jesse Austin, my dwelling house, and all my lands except those given as above to Nathaniel Townsend and Sally, his wife.*


**Item 8<sup>th</sup>** *I give and bequeath to my Grand Daughter, Susan Austin, now living with me, the sum of Fifty Dollars, to be held in trust by my Grandson, William Austin, for the use of said Susan Austin, until her marriage, or until she shall become of age.*

**Item 9<sup>th</sup>** *It is my desire that all the Slaves bequeathed above shall be fairly appraised, and to go as bequeathed at such appraised value.*

**Item 10<sup>th</sup>** *I wish my household, kitchen furniture, stock of all kinds, crops of all kinds, and all other property not otherwise provided for to be sold at public sale, and that the proceeds thereof be applied so as to make Bluford Ball & Lucinda, his wife; Jesse Austin; and Nathaniel Townsend and Sally, his wife, equal as to their portions of slaves, after which the balance is to be equally divided among them.*

**Item 11<sup>th</sup>** *It is my desire that William S. Murrill and Nathaniel Townsend shall be the executors of this my last Will and Testament, and that they carry out all its provisions.*

*In testimony whereof I here unto set my hand and seal in the presence of Jesse Townsend and George M. Drumheller on this the ? day of February, One Thousand Eight Hundred and Fifty-Two.*

<sup>her</sup>  
 Rebecca  Jopling  
 Mark

H. L. Blain  
 Wm. H. Bowman  
 Wm. S. Smith

*At court held for Nelson County on the 23rd day of March 1852, this Instrument of writing purporting to be the last Will and Testament of Rebecca Jopling dec'd was produced in said court, and proved by the oaths of Wm. H. Bowman and Wm. S. Smith, two subscribing witnesses hereto, and ordered to be recorded, and on the motion of Wm. S. Murrill and Nathaniel Townsend, the Ex'ors in said will mentioned, who made oath and together with Alex. Fitzpatrick and Wm. H. Bowman, their securities, entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$1,000 conditioned (?) according to law. Probate of said will is granted herein in form of law.*

*Test. Thomas J. Massie, Clerk*

Several of Jesse's children's names and birthdates are unknown, but their sexes and approximate birthyears can be determined from the 1830 and 1840 Census records for Burke County, North Carolina, along with ages gleaned from later Census records for Caldwell County, North Carolina:

- CHILDREN: T31. [daughter], *b. circa 1823-26*  
 T32. THOMAS J., *b. 8 February 1825 +*  
 T33. CAROLINE, *b. circa 1823-28,*  
*m., Anson Deal. Children: William,*  
*Caroline, Thomas, Aaron, Boone,*  
*Mary. [Source: Walter B. Davis letter*  
*to author].*  
 T34. [daughter], *b. circa 1825-28+*  
 T35. ALFRED WEBB, *b. circa 1829 +*  
 T36. WILLIAM THOMAS, *b'. 1831 +*  
 T37. SUSAN, *b. circa 1832-35, resided in*  
*1850 with her grandmother Rebecca*  
*Jopling in Nelson County, and was still*  
*there in February 1852 when Rebecca*  
*willed \$50 in trust for Susan until she*  
*"shall become of age."*  
 T38. [son], *b. circa 1832-35*  
 T39. SARAH ELIZA, *b. circa 1836 +*  
 T3A. [son], *b. circa 1837-40*  
 T3B. JESSE LAFAYETTE, *b. circa 1853 +*

#### THIRD GENERATION

T32. THOMAS J.<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 8 February 1825 in Virginia. He married in Caldwell County, North Carolina, on 7 February 1846 to Margaret Jane Bean of Baton (see portrait above). Margaret, the daughter of John Bean and Margaret Hayes, was born 18 August 1827 in North Carolina. They lived and farmed in Little Mulberry, and were in the Lenoir, North Carolina, 1860 Census. Their son Julius stated that he and a brother took care of the farming while their father was in the Confederate Army. By the 1870 Census they were in Patterson Township, Caldwell County, and Margaret Bean age 75 was living with them. In later life they lived in a log house (later weather-boarded) at the junction of Roby Martin & Coy Miller roads in Patterson. Margaret died 20 March 1907, and is buried behind the Harpers Chapel Methodist Church in Patterson. Thomas died 7 February 1909 and is buried with his wife. His *Lenoir News* death notice stated that he was in his 85th year, a member of the Presbyterian Church, having joined under the preaching of Rev. Jesse Rankin. They had ten children, eight were living in 1900:

Photo AOA 180

**Thomas J. Austin (1825-1909)**  
**and his wife**  
**Margaret Jane Bean (1827-1907)**

- CHILDREN: T321. JOHN P., b. 1849 +  
 T322. JULIUS JEFFERSON, b. 27 March 1850 +  
 T323. MARTHA, b. 1852, m. 30 November 1871 to John W. Dula, b. circa 1832 the son of William Hulme Dula and Sarah Witterspoon. John had an earlier wife, his cousin Susan A. Dula, the daughter of Alfred and Elizabeth Carpenter Dula. Martha & John had children John F. b. 1875 and William, b. 1880. Martha Austin Dula died sometime after the 1900 Census, and was buried in Caldwell County.  
 T324. GEORGE THOMAS, b. 10 February 1854 +  
 T325. MARY JANE, b. 6 March 1855 +  
 T326. CHARLES DAVID, b. 25 December 1856 +  
 T327. JOSEPH MILTON, b. 21 October 1859 +  
 T328. MARGARET ELLA, b. 24 May 1864 +  
 T329. RUFUS LENOIR, b. September 1866 +  
 T32A. SARAH ETTA, b. 26 June 1869, she married Robert A. Wood. She died on 22 January 1892, and was buried in Harpers Chapel. The young couple had no children.

T35. ALFRED WEBB<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1829 in North Carolina. He was married on 7 November 1848 to Julia Bean in Caldwell County, North Carolina. Julia was born circa 1830 in North Carolina, her father John Bean was born in Virginia, and her mother Margaret Hayes was born in North Carolina. It is likely that Alfred Webb Austin was the 'A. W. Austin' who served as a Confederate Sergeant, as reported by A. J. Dula in the *The Lenoir News* in 1908:

"Company A, 22nd N. C. Regiment, was the first company organized in Caldwell County, and was mustered in for twelve months service. The enrollment for the Company began sometime about the middle of April 1861.

"The election for officers took place in front of the jail about where the livery stable now stands. The officers were chosen by the men rallying around their respective candidates. W. F. Jones was elected Captain on account of his military record. Dr. T. D. Jones was elected 1<sup>st</sup> Lieutenant; J. M. Isbell, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lieutenant; J. B. Clarke, 3<sup>rd</sup> Lieutenant; with J. Wilbum Suddreth as orderly Sergeant; W. T. Suddreth, 2<sup>nd</sup> Sergeant; Gaston Hood, 3<sup>rd</sup> Sergeant; A. W. Austin, 4<sup>th</sup> Sergeant; I. H. Oxford, 5<sup>th</sup> Sergeant. Corporals: W. G. Allen, L. M. Dinbin, Elhanan Austin, and Monroe Lingle."

A. W. Austin was a farmer in the 1880 Census, residing with Julia and their family in Lenoir, Caldwell County.

- CHILDREN: T351. GEORGE HARVEY, b. circa 1849, m. 24 March 1867 in Caldwell Co. to Harriet A. Dula, daughter of James W. & Margaret Dula.  
 T352. MARGARET CAROLINE, b. circa 1851, m. John Warren Allen, twelve children.  
 T353. JANE, b. circa 1854, m. -Jenkins  
 T354. WILLIAM, b. circa 1856, m. -Townsend. He was of Hildebran, lived and died in High Point.

- T355. T. WALTER, b. circa 1859 +  
 T356. ALFRED WEBB, JR., b. circa 1860, he and his bride Mary Bradford were both 'age 19' when they married on 7 December 1879.  
 T357. ALICE, b. circa 1863, m. 2 November 1882 to Julius Justice, at the home of Minister D. C. Stimpson. Known children: Julia Jones Justice b. 1890.  
 T358. EMMA, b. circa 1866, m. Elijah Smith. They resided in Watauga County in 1899. Known child: Grace Hodges.  
 T359. EDMUND JONES, b. 22 June 1870 +

T36. WILLIAM THOMAS<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1833 in Burke County, North Carolina. In his youth he worked as a tanner in Lenoir. He was married on 16 May 1855 to Sarah E. Fullwood of McDowell County, North Carolina. Sarah was born 18 September 1834. They lived on their farm on Paddy's Creek where they raised their family. Later they sold the farm for the establishment of Lake James. William was associated with William Howard, who had married his wife's aunt, they operated the Burke Tannery. William T. Austin also served as a squire and wrote the deed through which Joshua Gibbs gave the land for the Obeth Methodist Church Cemetery and church yard. William died on 16 January 1912, and was buried at Obeth at age 79. His wife died the following December and is buried beside him. William was a member of the Masonic Lodge and his tombstone bears that emblem. His obituary appeared in *The News Herald* in January 1912. The editor said he had been privileged to know him and that he left behind "a life well-spent." He also spoke of his pleasant disposition and friendly manner. Sarah's obituary in the same newspaper states that she died at her home in Linville Township, and "was a woman of rare traits of character. Her whole life was a beautiful Christian life."

- CHILDREN: T361. HARPER G., b. circa 1856 +  
 T362. ELLEN J., b. circa 1858, m. William W. James before 1880. Ellen died in early adulthood, leaving five small children: Alice James, Minnie, Daisy, Grover, and Walter.  
 T363. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. circa 1864 +  
 T364. WALTER L., b. circa 1866 +  
 T365. SAMUEL EDWARD, b. circa 1869 +  
 T366. VANCE ZEBULON, b. circa 1871 +  
 T367. JOHN FULLWOOD, b. circa 1875 +

T39. SARAH ELIZA<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1836 in North Carolina. She was married in October 1856 to Samuel B. Fullwood. They had three children before Samuel died of wounds in 1863 while serving as a Confederate Soldier in the Civil War. Widow Sarah married a second time on 6 May 1865 to William Fullwood. Samuel and William were brothers of the Sarah

[CONTINUED ON PAGE 197]

**INDEX TO SOUTHERN AUSTIN PENSION  
APPLICATIONS FOR THE WAR OF 1812**

*by Sally Austin Day*

Author's Note: This data is from the National Archives Microfilm 313, Reel 3. The notation s/o is .for 'soldier', w/o is for 'widow'. County warrant numbers are followed by the acreage, and by the year the law was enacted under which they were filing, either 1850 or 1855.

**Alexander Austin** s/o 28592 s/c 20403, Pennsylvania Militia; 1852-1872 living in Philadelphia, PA; Pvt. In Capt. John Mifflin's Company; death 1873-74; wife died 18 16; Bounty Warrants 46240-80-50 and 20244-80-55.

**Alexander Austin** s/o 28824 s/c.20895, Lt. Col. in 3<sup>rd</sup> Virginia Militia; wife Elizabeth Burgess married 6 January 18 12, Halifax Co. NC; 1852-55, 1873-74 living Campbell Co. VA; death 1874, New London, VA; wife died -; Bounty Warrants 78705,-40-50 and 53933- 120-55.

**Bennett Austin** s/o 19126 rejected, Pvt. in Capt. T. Estes Company Virginia Militia.

**Brooks Austin** s/o 13524, Pvt. in Capt. I. Gettings Company, Maryland Militia.

**Charles Austin** s/o 27885 s/c 19567, Pvt. in Capt. Henry Lane's Georgia Militia; 1853-55-72 living in Fayette Co. GA; wife Elizabeth Strawn, died 24 March 18 16, Jackson Co. GA; Bounty Warrants 50399-80-50 and 26822-80-55.

**Charles Austin**, file 130, U.S. Marine Corps. Death of Disability.

**Daniel Austin**, s/o 29208 s/c 21121, Pvt. in Capt. McClellan's 7th U.S. Infantry; wife Nancy Edwards m. 17 November 18 17 Anderson Co. TN; 1873 living Vernon Co. MO; Bounty Warrant 113577-160-55.

**David Austin** file 12 177, Pvt. in Capt. Russell's Company Tennessee Militia; Widow Mary Austin.

**Dickerson Austin** s/o 4865, Pvt. in Capt. Hamilton's Tennessee; living 1850-55-71 Sumner Co. TN; 1<sup>st</sup> wife Sally Hall; 2nd wife Emily Anderson m. 26 March 1835; Dickerson d. 26 February 1876, Richland Station, Sumner Co. TN; Bounty Warrants 9949-80-50 and 26662-80-55.

**James Austin** s/o 16688 s/c 12595, Sgt. in Capt. Joseph Funks' Kentucky Militia; 1850-55-71 living in Goshen, Oldham Co. KY; wife Elizabeth Deal, died 14 December 1820, Jefferson Co. KY; Bounty Warrants 13601-80-50 and 29013-80-55.

**James M. Austin** w/o 4334 w/c 33838, married Sarah Ann Green 10 August 1814 in Winchester, Franklin Co. TN; James died 1836, Augusta, Richmond Co. GA; Sarah was living 1851-53 in Newton Co. GA, in 1858 in Henry Co. GA, in 1884 in Gordon Co. GA; Sarah died April 1885; Bounty Warrants 103920-40-50 and 95211- 120-55.

**John Austin** w/o 6584, Mourning Austin widow; Pvt. in Capt. Steel's Company Virginia Militia.

**John H. Austin** w/o 27807 w/c 31026, Pvt. in Capt. John G. Colbert's Company Georgia Militia; wife Rachael Anderson m. 14 December 18 19 Green Co. GA; resided 1850-55-78 Newton Co. GA; John d. 21 December 1868 Newton Co. GA; Warrants 288-80-50 & 13344-80-55.

**Joseph Austin** s/o 2 182 s/c 1298, Pvt. in Capt. Samuel G. Wilson's Virginia Militia; 1850-55-78 living in Morgantown, Monongalia Co. VA; wife Camilla Martin married December 1813, Monongalia Co. VA; death of Joseph 10 April 18.88; Bounty Warrants 1554-80-50 and 670-80-55.

**Peter Austin** w/o 14415 w/c 8380, Cornet in Capt. James Leftwich's Company Virginia; married Sally Leftwich, 7 July 1819 Bedford Co. VA; Peter died 5 October 1835, Bedford Co. VA; Sally died 18 July 1882, Carrollton, MO; Bounty Warrants 67308-40-50 and 45073- 120-55.

**Samuel D. Austin** s/o 6875 s/c 3735, Pvt. 1st Tenn. Regt. Mounted Gunman Capt. John Strothers; wife Mary Baker m. 2 March 1817, Dickson Co. TN; resided 1851-55 in Dickson Co. TN, in 1871 in Humphreys Co. TN, in 1876 in Walter Valley, Graves Co., KY; Bounty Warrants 3 1766-80-50 and 1485 1-80-55.

**Thomas Austin** w/o 14415 w/o 8380, Cprl. in Capt. Thomas Archer's Virginia Militia; wife Sarah Faucett m. 29 January 1825, Hanover Co. VA; Thomas d. December 1840-48 Henrico Co. VA; Sarah living in Henrico Co. VA. 1870-78; Bounty Warrants 1304-40-50 and 31679-120-55.

**Thomas C. Austin** s/o 24781 2/O 42741 w/c 33132, Lt. and Paymaster with Col. William Austin's Company South Carolina; wife Polly James m. 27 February 1823, Spartanburg, SC; living 1850-55; 1871-74 Greenville, SC; Thomas died 20 January 1883, Spartanburg, SC; Bounty Warrants 77072-40-50 and 4779 1-120-55.

**William Austin** s/c 14012 s/o 22809 w/c 14846 w/o 20228, Pvt. in Capt. Hamilton's 1<sup>st</sup> Regt. Tenn. & Capt. Hudson's Company (2 tours of duty); wife Dicey Horner m. 21 October 1819, Dickson Co. TN; William Austin b. Orange Co. NC; William died 9 October 1876 Dickson Co. TN; Dicey died 7 January 1884 Dickson Co. TN; Bounty Warrants 2535-80-50 and 52697-80-55.

**William Austin** w/o 14414 w/c 9439, Pvt. in Lt. Charles Thompson's Company Virginia Militia; 1<sup>st</sup> wife Susan Wade; 2<sup>nd</sup> wife Ann Quarles, widow of Edmond Quarles; married AM 14 September 1837, Hanover Co. VA; William died June 1850 Richmond, VA; Ann Austin living in Hanover Co. 1853; 1878 living in Richmond, VA; Bounty Warrants 92 108-40-50 and 344-120-55

**William Austin** 12176, Pvt. in Capt. Russell's Co., Col. Dyer's Regt., General Coffee's Div., Death of Disability.

**AUSTINS PURCHASING LAND FROM THE  
STATE OF ILLINOIS - 1817 TO 1889**

*by Anthony Kent Austin*

Editor's Note: The following data is from the State of Illinois Archives Division Public Domain Sales Land Tract Record Listing. Records are listed here alphabetically by purchaser (including some possible misspellings of Austin), and are chronological for purchasers of the same name. The last two numbers in each record are the Volume and Page on which it is found in the Archives.

Aaron Austin - 320 acres in Hancock County on 3-18-1818 for Warrant 808-388

Albert B. Austin - 240 acres in Edgar County on 8-20-1852 for Warrant 296-168

Alexander Austin - 40 acres in White County on 2-17-1849 for \$50 819-67

Alexander Austin - 80 acres in White County on 11-29-1852 for \$100 819-67

Alexander Austin - 80 acres in White County on 8-ii-1853 for \$60 SWP-26

Alexander Austin - 80 acres in White County on 9-ii-1856 for \$80 SWP-25

Alexander Austin - 80 acres in White County on 1-24-1857 for \$80 SWP-25

Algernon Austin, Jr. - 80 acres in Iroquois County in 1871 for \$1040 794-38

Algernon S. Austin, Jr. - 80 acres in Iroquois County on 4-30-1870 for \$1120 793-223

Algernon S. Austin, Jr. - 80 acres in Iroquois County on 3-31-1871 for \$800 793-359

Algernon S. Austin, Jr. - 120 acres in Iroquois County on 4-29-1871 for \$960 793-361

Allin Austin of Fayette Co. - 41.64 acres in Fayette Co. on 10-10-1833 \$52.05 145-37

Allen Austin of Fayette Co. - 42.40 acres in Fayette Co. on 2-28-1837 for \$53 145-149

Allen Austin - 41.60 acres in Fayette County on 3-19-1853 for Warrant 155-182

Anthony Austin of Bond County - 40 acres in Bond Co. on 1-5-1837 for \$50 339-145

Ardon Austin - 40 acres in Henry County on 6-30-1852 for Warrant 707-179

Ardon Austin - 80 acres in Henry County on 12-2-1852 for Warrant 708-7

Ardon Austin - 40 acres in Henry County on 8-10-1857 for \$410 819-110

Augustus Austin - 40 acres in Ogle County on 3-24-1846 for \$50 716-96

Barber Austin - 11.55 acres in Pike County on 5-5-1836 for \$14.43 700-33

Bartholomew C. Austen - 80 acres Kankakee County 5-4-1846 for \$100 686-131

Benjamin Austin of Coles County - 80 acres in Coles Co. on 5-13-1833 for \$100 145-34

Benjamin Austin of Coles Co. - 160 acres in Coles Co. on 12-20-1834 for \$200 145-47

Benjamin Austin of White County - 40 acres in White Co. on 7-25-1837 for \$50 110-108

Benjamin Austin of White Co. - 43.78 acres in White Co. on 4-7-1845 for \$54.72 110-195

Benjamin Austin - 80 acres in LaSalle County on 2-17-1848 for \$100 704-105

Benjamin Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle Co. on 2-17-1848 for Warrant 704-106

Benjamin Austin - 80 acres in LaSalle County on 7-18-1849 for Warrant 704-106

Benjamin Austin - 200 acres in White County on 8-20-1849 for Warrant 105-27

Benjamin Austin of White County - 40 acres in White Co. on 11-4-1850 for \$50 110-256

Benjamin Austin - 85.44 acres in White Co. on 3-14-1853 for \$85.44 SWP-25

Benjamin Austin - 40 acres in Coles County on 1-6-1854 for Warrant 296-269

Benjamin F. Austin - 40 acres in Christian County on 3-31-1870 for \$320 793-200

Benjamin R. Austin of Macon Co. - 40 acres in Christian Co. 10-25-1834 for \$50 145-45

Benjamin R. Austin of Macon Co. - 40 acres in Macon Co. on 6-28-1836 for \$50 145-94

Burgess Austin - 40 acres in Dupage County on 7-15-1844 for \$50 686-181

Catharine Austin - 41.99 acres in Ogle County on 11-18-1844 for \$52.49 716-79

Charles Austin - 160 acres in Stark County on 2-19-1818 for Warrant 807-352

Christopher Austin - 160 acres in Bond Co. on 1-15-1853 for Warrant 155-58

Christopher B. Austin of Conn. - 160 acres in Pike Co. 12-2-1817 for Warrant 807-272

Cyrus Austin of Macoupin - 160 acres in Montgomery Co. 3-4-1837 \$200 145-152

David Austin - .29 acres in Marshall County on 4-29-1834 for \$.29 817-45

David Austin of Shelby County - 80 acres in Shelby Co. on 10-17-1839 for \$100 146-90

David Austin of Shelby County - 40 acres in Shelby Co. on 10-30-1839 for \$50 146-93

David P. Austin - 40 acres in Lake County on 4-27-1846 for \$50 686-99

David W. Austin - 40 acres in McHenry Co. on 8-26-1846 for \$50 684-105

Duley Austin - 51.38 acres in Mercer County on 3-1-1852 for \$64.23 711-148

Eben H. Austin - 40 acres in Kane County on 10-4-1843 for \$50 684-65

Edward Austin of Menard County - 40 acres in Menard Co. on 8-1-1851 for \$50 070-153

Edward Austin - 80 acres in LaSalle County on 9-27-1852 for \$280 819-189

Edward W. Austin - 160 acres in Kane County on 6-18-1840 for \$200 685-102

Edward W. Austin - 160.13 acres in Kane Co. on 9-28-1840 for \$200.16 685-102/3

Edward W. Austin - 160 acres in Kane County on 9-29-1840 for \$200 685-102

Edward W. Austin - 69.70 acres in Winnebago County on 9-2-1842 for \$87.13 716-130

Eleanor Austin of Macon County - 40 acres in Macon Co. on 1-25-1837 for \$50 145-137

Eleanor Austin - 160 acres in Dekalb County on 5-19-1851 for Warrant 683-53

Eleazer Austin - 160 acres in Knox County on 5-1-1818 for Warrant 808-428

Eleazer Hazen Austin - 160 acres in Kane County on 6-6-1842 for \$200 684-65

Eleazer H. Austin - 80 acres in Kane County on 6-7-1842 for \$100 684-187

Eli Austin of Morgan County - 80 acres in Morgan Co. 3-6-1835 for \$100 343-175

Eli Austin of Morgan County - 40 acres in Morgan Co. on 1-25-1836 for \$50 343-271

Elijah Austin - 320 acres in Winnebago Co. on 10-26-1839 for \$400 706-49

Elijah Austin - 160 acres in Winnebago Co. on 10-26-1839 for \$200 706-49/50

Elisha Austin of Shelby County - 80 acres in Shelby Co. on 5-15-1834 for \$100 145-43

Elisha Austin of Shelby Co. - 37.37 acres in Shelby Co. on 12-5-1836 \$46.89 145-125

Elisha Austin of White County - 40 acres in White Co. on 7-25-1837 for \$50 110-108

Elisha Austin of White County - 40 acres in White Co. on 8-15-1838 for \$50 110-125

Elisha Austin - 160 acres in Shelby County on 1-14-1850 for Warrant 154-49

Elisha Austin of Shelby County - 40 acres in Shelby Co. on 8-20-1850 for \$50 147-90

Elisha Austin - 80 acres in White County on 10-8-1852 for Warrant 105-70

Elisha Austin - 40 acres in White County on 1-11-1853 for Warrant 105-90



<i>Elisha Austin of White Co. - 43.78 acres in White Co. on 8-28-1854 for \$54.73</i>	112-121	<i>Hugh Austin - 80 acres in White County on 2-8-1853 for Warrant</i>	105-108	<i>Jeremiah C. Austin - 40 acres in McHenry County on 9-17-1851 for \$50</i>	684-238
<i>Elizabeth W. Austin of Alexander County - 40 acres Alexander Co. 2-24-1854 \$50</i>	32-207	<i>Ira Austin - 80 acres in Will County on 11-18-1841 for \$560</i>	L5A-133	<i>Jesse Austin of White County - 40 acres in White County on 3-2-1838 for \$50</i>	110-119
<i>Elizabeth W. Austin of Alexander County - 40 acres Alexander Co. 12-12-1854 \$5</i>	32-259	<i>Ira Austin of Illinois - 80 acres in Will County on 11-18-1841 for \$560</i>	R13-11	<i>Jesse Austin - 40 acres in Shelby County on 11-27-1865 for \$320</i>	791-292
<i>Ellike Austin of Fayette County - 40 acres in Fayette Co. on 10-19-1833 for \$50</i>	145-37	<i>Ira Austin - 80 acres in Will County on 6-9-1842 for \$480</i>	L5A-133	<i>Jesse W. Austin of St. Clair County - 80 acres in Perry Co. on 11-9-1853 for \$100</i>	32-183
<i>Freeman Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle County on 8-29-1848 for Warrant</i>	704-106	<i>Ira Austin - 80 acres in Will County on 6-9-1842 for \$480</i>	R13-19	<i>Jesse W. Austin - 80 acres in Christian County on 12-31-1869 for \$1040</i>	793-199
<i>George Austin of St. Clair County - 40 acres in St. Clair County on 8-1-1848 for \$50</i>	32-64	<i>Ira Austin - 240 acres in Will County on 5-9-1854 for \$1480</i>	L7A-165	<i>Jesse W. Austin - 80 acres in Christian County on 1-15-1877 for \$1400</i>	794-244
<i>George Austin of St. Clair County - 40 acres in St. Clair County on 5-1-1849 for \$50</i>	32-80	<i>Ira Austin - 160 acres in Will County on 5-9-1854 for \$960</i>	L7A-166	<i>John Austin of Bond County - 40 acres in Bond County on 6-15-1836 for \$50</i>	325-43
<i>George Austin - 40 acres in Williamson County on 3-11-1853 for Warrant</i>	105-124	<i>Isaac S. Austin - 20 acres in Jo Daviess County on 6-14-1848 for \$25</i>	711-43	<i>John Austin - 135.84 acres in Fulton County on 6-15-1836 for \$169.80</i>	696-149
<i>George Austin - 80 acres in Livingston County on 5-2-1864 for \$68</i>	819-109	<i>Isaac R. Austin - 40 acres in Jo Daviess County on 11-23-1849 for \$50</i>	711-39	<i>John Austin of Coles County - 20.90 acres in Coles Co. on 10-19-1836 for \$26.13</i>	291-133
<i>George Austin - 40 acres in Shelby County on 2-29-1871 for \$360</i>	793-312	<i>James Austen of Edwards County - 61.88 acres in Edwards County on 12-14-1836 for \$77.35</i>	110-83	<i>John Austin of Coles County - 40 acres in Coles County on 3-4-1837 for \$50</i>	291-154
<i>George Austen - 40 acres in Shelby County on 11-24-1876 for \$320</i>	794-244	<i>James Austin of Livingston Co. - 160 acres in Livingston Co. 11-7-1838 for \$200</i>	236-256	<i>John Austin - 82.19 acres in Ogle County on 1-24-1843 for \$102.74</i>	716-79
<i>George W. Austin of Union County - 40 acres in Union County on 11-9-1869 for \$-</i>	CM1-8	<i>James Austin - 160 acres in Mason County on 8-7-1847 for Warrant</i>	59-1	<i>John Austin - 39.90 acres in Ogle County on 1-30-1843 for \$49.88</i>	716-79
<i>Harriet Austin - 40 acres in Will County on 10-11-1852 for Warrant</i>	687-30	<i>James Austin of Coles County - 20.90 acres in Coles County on 6-2-1849 for \$26.13</i>	291-75	<i>John Austin - 123.32 acres in Winnebago County on 11-3-1843 for \$154.15</i>	705-60
<i>Henry Austin - 40 acres in Peoria County on 5-3-1855 for \$50</i>	697-8	<i>James Austin - 41.75 acres in Cumberland County on 10-20-1850 for \$133.60</i>	819-71	<i>John Austin - 40 acres in Ogle County on 12-22-1843 for \$50</i>	716-96
<i>Henry Austin - 40 acres in Peoria County on 6-18-1855 for \$50</i>	697-68	<i>James Austin of Cumberland Co. - 40 acres in Jasper County on 3-10-1854 for \$50</i>	148-139	<i>John Austin, Jr. - 40 acres in Ogle County on 11-18-1844 for \$50</i>	716-96
<i>Henry Austen of Fulton County - 65.76 acres in Fulton Co. 3-26-1856 for \$49.32</i>	70-231	<i>James Austin of Cumberland Co. - 80 acres in Cumberland Co. 3-10-1854 \$100</i>	148-139	<i>John Austin of Jackson County - 40 acres in Jackson Co. on 8-30-1852 for Warrant</i>	16-84
<i>Henry S. Austin - 40 acres in Winnebago County on 11-1-1845 for \$50</i>	705-60	<i>James Austin of Cumberland Co. - 40 acres in Cumberland Co. 11-2-1854 for \$50</i>	291-276	<i>John Austin of Jackson County - 80 acres in Jackson County on 12-6-1854 for \$10</i>	32-256
<i>Henry S. Austin - 40.44 acres in Fulton County on 1-7-1846 for \$50.55</i>	696-158	<i>James B. Austin - 40 acres in Wayne County on 3-16-1852 for Warrant</i>	105-25	<i>John Austin - 40 acres in Fayette County on 6-3-1886 for \$124</i>	795-20
<i>Henry S. Austin - 160 acres in Peoria County on 11-1-1851 for \$200</i>	697-15-17	<i>James B. Austin - 36.03 acres in Wayne County on 8-28-1852 for Warrant</i>	105-58	<i>John D. Austin of Marion County - 40 acres in Marion County on 4-8-1844 for \$50</i>	147-1
<i>Henry S. Austin - 80 acres in Peoria County on 11-1-1851 for \$100</i>	697-17-18	<i>James B. Austin - 40 acres in Wayne County on 2-15-1853 for Warrant</i>	105-111	<i>John H. Austin - 40.82 acres in Fayette County on 9-16-1889 for \$126.54</i>	795-57
<i>Henry S. Austin - 40 acres in Peoria County on 4-10-1855 for Warrant</i>	697-121	<i>James B. Austin - 160 acres in Will County on 5-9-1853/4 for \$960</i>	L7A-168	<i>John W. Osteen - 40 acres in Williamson County on 3-4-1853 for Warrant</i>	105-120
<i>Henry S. Austin - 40 acres in Peoria County on 5-3-1855 for \$50</i>	697-8	<i>James B. Austin of Wayne County - 40 acres in Wayne County on 9-24-1853 for \$50</i>	112-20	<i>Joiner Austin - 39.65 acres in Fulton County on 11-3-1838 for \$49.56</i>	696-75
<i>Henry S. Austin - 161.62 acres in Peoria County on 5-3-1855 for \$202.03</i>	697-57	<i>James S. Austin - 80 acres in Wayne County on 8-14-1852 for Warrant</i>	105-53	<i>Joseph Austin of Macon County - 80 acres in Macon County on 8-5-1830 for \$100</i>	145-14
<i>Hiram Austin - 80 acres in Kendall County on 10-24-1846 for \$100</i>	685-49	<i>James S. Austin - 80 acres in Wayne County on 2-11-1853 for Warrant</i>	105-109	<i>Joseph Austin of Macon County - 80 acres in Macon County on 8-5-1830 for \$100</i>	677-170
<i>Horace Austin -160 acres in Dekalb County on 4-26-1851 for Warrant</i>	683-56	<i>James S. Austin of Wayne Co. - 29.20 acres in Wayne Co. on 10-11-1855 for \$3.65</i>	112-217	<i>Joseph Austin of Macon County - 40 acres in Macon County on 9-17-1835 for \$50</i>	145-52
<i>Hugh Austin - 82.29 acres in White County on 10-13-1840 for \$102.86</i>	110-171	<i>Jauvier J. Austin - 40 acres in Morgan County on 10-8-1853 for Warrant</i>	351-139	<i>Joseph Austin - 40 acres in Montgomery County on 2-27-1836 for \$50</i>	324-182
<i>Hugh Austin - 40 acres in White County on 7-1-1851 for Warrant</i>	105-5	<i>Jeremiah C. Austin - 80 acres in McHenry County on 10-31-1849 for \$100</i>	684-239	<i>Joseph Austin of Macon County - 40 acres in Macon County on 6-28-1836 for \$50</i>	145-94

Joseph Austin of Alexander County - 40 acres in Alexander Co. 2-10-1838 for \$50 31-116	Lewis Austin - 160 acres in Pike County on 10-6-1817 for Warrant 807-26	Russell Austin - 64.32 acres in Fulton County on 6-15-1836 for \$80.40 696-122
Joseph Austin of Montgomery Co. - 40 acres Montgomery Co. on 3-7-1839 for \$50 146-58	Lewis Austin - 80 acres in Stark County on 11-10-1843 for \$100 714-203	Samuel Austin of Fayette County - 40 acres in Fayette Co. on 2-28-1837 for \$50 145-149
Joseph Austin - 5 acres in Winnebago County on 1-18-1844 for \$51.88 818-110	Lewis Austin - 40 acres in Knox County on 1-25-1844 for \$50 713-148	Samuel Austin of Fayette County - 40 acres in Fayette County on 3-22-1839 for \$50 146-62
Joseph Austin of Montgomery Co. - 40 acres Montgomery Co. 1-9-1854 for \$50 148-126	Lewis Austin - 1 acres in Stark County on 11-23-1847 for \$18 819-49	Samuel Austin of Alexander Co. - 48.12 acres Pulaski Co. 9-12-1839 for \$60.15 110-155
Joseph B. Austin - 40 acres in Carroll County on 9-2-1845 for \$50 714-50	Lucy Austin - 40 acres in Lake County on 2-17-1846 for \$50 685-234	Samuel Austin - 40 acres in Pulaski County on 5-12-1842 for \$60 818-109
Joseph B. Austin - 40 acres in Carroll County on 7-4-1848 for \$50 714-50	Margaret Austin of Macon County - 40 acres in Macon Co. on 1-25-1837 for \$50 145-137	Samuel Austin - 180 acres in Fayette County on 7-19-1888 for \$360 795-46
Joseph B. Austin - ? acres in Champaign County on 4-30-1859 for \$200 792-33	Morton Austin - 160 acres in Adams County on 11-29-1817 for Warrant 807-159	Samuel Austin - 60 acres in Fayette County on 7-19-1888 for \$120 795-46
Joseph B. Austin - ? acres in Champaign County on 4-30-1859 for \$200 796-186	Nathan Austin of Coles County - 80 acres in Coles County on 12-20-1834 for \$100 145-47	Simeon Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle County on 8-20-1848 for Warrant 704-108
Joshua Austin of Pope County - 80 acres in Pope County on 3-12-1836 for \$100 110-44	Nathan Austin of Coles County - 40 acres in Coles County on 12-27-1836 for \$50 291-144	Spencer Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle County on 4-11-1849 for Warrant 704-102
Joshua Austin of Pope County - 40 acres in Pope County on 9-16-1839 for \$50 110-156	Nathan Austin - 31.31 acres in Clark County on 9-9-1851 for Warrant 296-116	Stephen Austin of Maine - 160 acres in Knox County on 5-15-1818 for Warrant 807-268
Joshua Austin of Pope County - 40 acres in Pope County on 4-24-1844 for \$50 110-188	Nathaniel Austin of Louisiana - 160 acres in Hancock Co. 7-8-1818 for Warrant 808-491	Stephen Austin of Effingham Co. - 40 acres in Effingham Co. on 11-10-1838 for \$50 146-32
Joshua D. Austin of Morgan County - 160 acres Morgan Co. 11-13-1823 for \$200 68-4	Nathaniel L. Asten, - 160 acres in Fulton County on 10-6-1817 for Warrant 807-27	Stephen Austin of Effingham Co. - 40 acres in Effingham Co. on 4-23-1840 for \$50 146-108
Joshua D. Austin of Morgan County - 160.44 acres Morgan Co. 11-13-1823 \$200.55 68-4	Nathaniel T. Austin - 160 acres in Kane County on 7-23-1841 for \$200 684-189	Stephen Austin of Effingham Co. - 40 acres in Effingham Co. on 5-14-1851 for \$50 147-115
Joshua D. Austin of Morgan County - 80 acres in Morgan Co. on 7-13-1829 for \$100 68-54	Nathaniel T. Austin - 160 acres in Kane County on 7-23-1841 for \$200 684-189-90	Susan Austin - ? acres in Jackson County on 4-17-1867 for \$125 792-114
Joshua D. Austin of Morgan County - 80 acres in Morgan Co. on 8-29-1829 for \$100 68-55	Nathaniel T. Austin - 186.89 acres in Kane County on 6-7-1842 for \$233.61 684-190	Susan Austin - ? acres in Jackson County on 4-17-1867 for \$125 796-37A045U
Joshua D. Austin of Morgan County - 160 acres Morgan Co. 8-3-1830 for \$200 68-79	Nathaniel T. Austin - 109.46 acres in Kane County on 5-6-1845 for \$136.82 684-175	Susan B. Austin - 40 acres in Kendall County on 8-11-1845 for \$50 685-45
Joshua D. Austin of Morgan County - 80 acres in Morgan Co. on 5-5-1831 for \$100 68-99	Nathaniel T. Austin - 40 acres in Kane County on 6-27-1845 for \$50 684-189	Sylvia Austin - 40 acres in Union County on 7-15-1867 for \$432 791-351
Joshua N. Austin - 476.67 acres in Kendall County on 11-22-1839 for \$595.84 684-45	Nathaniel T. Austin - 40 acres in Kane County on 12-26-1845 for \$50 684-189	Thaddeus R. Austin - 160 acres in Peoria County on 2-9-1836 for \$200 697-13
Joshua N. Austin - 160 acres in Iroquois County on 11-17-1871 for \$2080 794-77	Peter Austin - 40 acres in McHenry County on 3-27-1843 for \$50 685-137	Theodore Austin - 125.26 acres in Ogle County on 11-18-1844 for \$156.58 709-113
Josiah Austin of Bond County - 40 acres in Bond County on 7-25-1836 for \$50 145-101	Phineas Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle County on 9-3-1847 for Warrant 704-106	Theodore Austin - 40 acres in Ogle County on 12-3-1844 for \$50 709-114
Josiah Austin of Bond County - 40 acres in Bond County on 2-21-1839 for \$50 146-53	Phineas Austin - 54.48 acres in Stark County on 10-2-1851 for Warrant 709-65	Theodore Austin - 40 acres in Ogle County on 2-14-1845 for \$50 709-114
Josiah Austin - 160 acres in McHenry County on 9-11-1846 for \$200 684-253	Rachael Austin - ? acres in Marion County on 4-24-1868 for \$200 792-131	Theodore Austin - 40 acres in Ogle County on 8-11-1846 for \$50 709-114
Josiah Austin - 40 acres in McHenry County on 12-18-1847 for \$50 684-253	Rachael Austin - ? acres in Marion County on 4-24-1868 for \$200 796-252	Theodore R. Austin - 120 acres in Peoria County on 7-22-1836 for \$150 697-13
Kisiah Austin - 40 acres in Pope County on 3-31-1852 for Warrant 105-26	Reuben Austin - 76.56 acres in DuPage County on 1-12-1843 for \$95.70 685-188	Thomas Austin of Pope County - 40 acres in Pope County on 3-12-1836 for \$50 110-44
Laevetta Osteen, of Franklin County - 40 acres Franklin Co. on 12-20-1841 for \$50 110-178	Reuben Austin - 40 acres in DuPage County on 2-28-1844 for \$50 685-204	Thomas Austin of Sangamon County - 40 acres in Mason Co. 7-2-1836 for \$50 69-130
Larkin R. Austin of Wayne County - 17.62 acres Wayne Co. 5-8-1855 \$141.04 112-193	Richard L. Austin - 160 acres in Knox County on 10-3-1818 for Warrant 808-558	Thomas Austin of Edwards Co. - 28.37 acres Edwards Co. 4-20-1837 for \$35.46 110-102
Lawless Austine, of Baltimore, MD - 160 acres Fulton Co. 11-8-1817 for Warrant 807-106	Robert J. L. Austin - 160 acres in Adams County on 10-6-1817 for Warrant 807-66	Thomas Austin of Pope County - 40 acres in Pope County on 10-23-1840 for \$50 110-171

Thomas Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle County on 8-29-1848 for Warrant 704-106	William Austin - 80 acres in Henry County on 5-6-1839 for \$100 707-119	William Austin - Lots in Marion County on 2-7-1866 for \$345.50 796-24
Thomas Austin of Pope County - 80 acres in Pope County on 3-28-1855 for \$20 112-176	William Osteen of Franklin County - 80 acres in Franklin Co. 1-6-1843 for \$100 110-183	William Austen - ? acres in Marion County on 2-7-1866 for \$172.25 792-96
Thomas J. Austin of Pope County - 40 acres in Pope County on 7-26-1855 for \$5 112-204	William Austin - 5 acres in Kane County on 7-1-1843 for \$22.50 818-96	William Austin - 79.87 acres in Shelby County on 6-29-1872 for \$551 794-85
Ure Aston, of Vermilion County - 42.70 acres in Vermilion Co. 7-5-1844 for \$53.38 237-9	William Osteen of Franklin County - 80 acres in Franklin Co. 1-3-1849 for \$100 110-228	William A. Austin of Macon County - 40 acres in Macon Co. on 9-17-1835 for \$50 145-52
Ure Aston, of Vermilion County - 40 acres in Vermilion Co. on 4-26-1845 for \$50 237-12	William Austin - 160 acres in LaSalle County on 4-11-1849 for Warrant 704-102	William A. Austin of Macon County - 40 acres in Macon Co. on 6-28-1836 for \$50 145-94
Walter Austin - 160 acres in Knox County on 8-8-1818 for Warrant 808-516	William Osteen - 160 acres in Effingham County on 3-29-1850 for Warrant 154-56	William A. Austin - 40 acres in Franklin County on 8-31-1869 for \$252 793-122
Walter Astin, of Johnson County - 40 acres in Franklin Co. on 4-6-1839 for \$50 110-144	William Austin of White County- 40 acres in White County on 12-1-1851 for \$50 111-23	William D. Austin of Coles County - 40 acres in Coles Co. on 8-30-1837 for \$50 291-170
Walter Astin, of Johnson County - 40 acres in Massac Co. on 4-11-1839 for \$50 110-144	William Austin - 320 acres in Whiteside County on 10-22-1852 for Warrant 714-126	William D. Austin - 160 acres in Coles County on 5-16-1859 for Warrant 296-58
Wesley M. Austin - 40 acres in Montgomery County on 3-1-1853 for Warrant 155-159	William Austin - 80 acres in Whiteside County on 4-18-1853 for Warrant 714-125	William F. Austin - 160 acres in White County on 8-20-1849 for Warrant 105-27
William Austin of Clark County - 171.84 acres in Coles Co. 5-10-1830 for \$214.80 291-37	William Austin of White County - 40 acres in White County on 11-11-1853 for \$50 112-36	William F. M. Austin - 40 acres in White County on 10-8-1852 for Warrant 105-70
William Austin of Coles County - 91.84 acres Coles Co. 7-4-1831 Coles \$114.80 291-57	William Osteen - 80 acres in Franklin County on 12-18-1853 for Warrant 105-113	William G. Austin - 160 acres in Cook County on 6-13-1835 for \$200 687-67
William Austin of Edwards Co. - 27.29 acres in Edwards Co. 8-22-1834 for \$34.11 110-32	William Osteen of Franklin County - 80 acres in Franklin Co. 10-9-1854 for \$10 112-144	William H. Austin - 40 acres in LaSalle County on 9-30-1869 for \$640 793-163
William Osteen, of Franklin County - 80 acres in Franklin Co. 4-20-1837 for \$100 110-102	William Auston - Lot in Marion County on 10-8-1859 for \$- 791-51	William M. Austin - .50 acres in Kane County on 7-1-1843 for \$2.25 818-96
William Austin of Coles County - 25.72 acres in Coles Co. on 6-2-1837 for \$32.15 291-163	William Austen - ? acres in Marion County on 10-8-1859 for \$- 796-15	William S. Austin - 160 acres in Franklin County on 2-6-1854 for Warrant 105-170
William Osteen of Franklin County - 80 acres in Franklin Co. 3-14-1838 for \$100 110-119	William Osteen - 40 acres in Franklin County on 1-20-1863 for \$240 791-112	William S. Austin - 40 acres in Franklin County on 12-23-1865 for \$360 791-287

## QUERIES

186-1. **John Austin** of East Haven CT was b. 1647 d. 1690, married Mercy Atwater b. 1647 d. 1683. My branch moved to Wallingford CT where Phebe, the daughter of Abel Austin, was born on 28 July 1767. Seek information on the descendants of John Austin.

186-2. **Caleb Austin** was born 2 April 1779, married Hannah (-) and had 11 children: Jeremiah, Polly, Robert, Elmira Elsie who married Jesse Orvis, John R., George W. and Betsey B. (twins), William H., Merrilla S., Emeline A. and Louisa Jane. I am especially interested in information on the Elmira and Jesse Orvis branch.

186-3. **Ormal Austin** born circa 1790 and wife Sally or Sarah Purple born ca. 1801, lived in Green County NY and Potter County PA. Seek information on Ormal Austin.

186-4. **William S. Austin** possibly son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Williams) of Stonington CT married on 23 August 1771 to Sarah Fish, born 31 April 1757 in Voluntown CT, possibly the daughter of Samuel and Ruth. Seek all data and ancestry of William and Sarah.

186-5. **Daniel Austin** - Need proof or disproof that S246. Jonathan<sup>4</sup> Austin (Zebediah,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup>) was the father of Daniel Austin born ca. 1772-3, who had sons Nathaniel b. 1806 ME and Shadrach b.1813 NY (see *Austins of America* page 15 and Query 148-2 on page 148).

186-6. **Levi Austin** born ca. 1782 in NC, married Anna (-) born ca. 1791 in KY. Levi died 1850-60 in Smith County TN. Their son Philip was b. ca. 1808 TN, m. Phoebe (-) b. ca. 1809 TN. Seek data on Levi and Phoebe.

186-7. **Thomas Austin** had a son Freeman born on 26 Mar/May 1770 on a small island not far from Martha's Vineyard who m. 18 April 1799 in NY or NJ to Catherine Van Wagenen, born 18 April 1780. Freeman Austin Jr. married 1835 Phoebe Adair, Niagara County NY; Freeman married 3rd cousin Louisa (Austin) Blake, who had divorced John Blake. Orin/Orrin Austin, nephew of Freeman and grandson of Thomas, born circa 1800, married Helena DeLaMotte/DeMotte; both buried LaSalle County Illinois. Seeking any information on Thomas's wife, Freeman's siblings, or Catherine's ancestry.

**THE MEMOIRS AND FAMILY OF  
HENRY SHELTON AUSTIN  
OF KANSAS AND OKLAHOMA**

*by George Nicolo Austin*

Author's Note: Henry Shelton Austin (1848-1935) descends from John Austin and Arm Baden of Albemarle County, Virginia, as described on pages 114-118 and 131-134 of *Austins of America*. In the early 1930's, Henry was urged by his children to write about his early years and adventures as a pioneer in the old west. Henry took a tablet and began writing in pencil, putting down different things as they came to mind. The present author is a grandson of Henry. I first typed up Grandpa's memoirs at age 14 in 1933, two years before his death [see Footnote at the end of this article]. In most instances the notes have been transcribed verbatim. This has been done wherever possible to preserve Henry's manner of speaking and writing, to give an idea of his vocabulary, and to show the words and phrases that were in common usage during his lifetime. Minor editing has been done to avoid duplication and to improve sentence structure and punctuation. Since today it is impossible to determine whether the many spelling errors in my original typewritten notes were Grandpa's or mine, then in the interest of making the material easier to read, correct spelling has been used throughout.

**Historical Recollections**

*"In the mid-eighteenth century (1740-1750), many families immigrated from Europe to America. For the most part, these people were seeking religious and personal freedom from the more or less continuous warfare and associated oppression that characterized the states of central Europe at that time. From the southern or upper Rhine river country, several German families named, Bach, Cooper, and Beck immigrated and settled in the colony of Virginia. They settled mainly in the interior, in the mountainous regions, away from the coast.*

*"Many of the adult men fought in the Army of Virginia during the Revolutionary War, some being absent from their homes for months or years at a time. When the war was over, they returned home with some papers called, 'Land Script'. This Land Script was in partial payment for their military service. They could buy land with it.*

*"While the men were of at war, the people that were left at home became interested in new opportunities farther to the west in what was then called the Northwest Territory of Virginia, but later became the state of Kentucky. For a variety of reasons, many of the Baths, Coopers, Becks and others moved from western Virginia, taking the entire family, hired help and slaves, over the mountains, through the Cumberland Gap region and settled in the Cumberland River Region of southeastern Kentucky.*

*"They picked their land, had it surveyed and paid for it with their Land Script.*

*"About this same time (1780-1790-1800), people from other colonies immigrated into the country west of the Blue Ridge Mountains of Virginia. Among these were the Lloyds, the Austins, the Prathers and the Schmidts. They settled in the*

*Green River country (central Kent County, Virginia). [Editor's Note: Green River was not in Virginia, but rather in Casey County, Kentucky: see page 114.] They lived in log cabins and cleared land for farming. Log forts were constructed at strategic locations to provide defense against the Indians who frequently carried out savage attacks on the settlers."*

**Indians Attack Grandmother**

*"One family who suffered from an Indian attack was the Lloyd family. Sometime in 1780 or 1790, a band of Indians attacked the Lloyd home, and killed the entire family except one three year old girl, and the father, who was away at the time. The baby was hit on the head and apparently left for dead, but she revived, and crept onto a bed where she was found early the next morning by her father, with her skirt wrapped around the wound and sticking fast to her hair. This little girl grew to womanhood and became the grandmother of the writer, Henry S. Austin.*

**Joseph Harrison Austin**

*"For the record, the above noted Lloyd girl (Mary Lloyd), married Jonas Austin. They had, among many other children, a son named Joseph Harrison Austin, who was born in 1822. This family lived, as noted, in western Virginia. As a young adult, Joseph Harrison Austin traveled from the Green River region of western Virginia, south, to the Cumberland River Valley of Kentucky, where he settled and married. [Editor's Note: Henry is in error here, for Jonas Austin was born in Virginia and married in Kentucky, while his son Joseph Harrison Austin was born in Casey County, Kentucky, location of the Green River. See page 114.] He married a girl named Louisa Jane Cooper, a daughter of a man named Frederich Cooper. The mother of Louisa Jane was named Patience Bach, before she married Henrich Cooper.*

*"With the union of J. H. Austin and Louisa Jane Cooper came the family negro slaves as the servants of Louisa Jane Cooper Austin. They were inherited by her from her parents who had brought a young man and woman named Nick and Dilla with them when they came from Virginia. This couple raised a large family of black slaves at the same time that the white father and mother were raising a large family of white children. The slaves grew up and were trained to be good, honest, servants, were taught morals and honesty, were taken by the Mrs. to church and were given a chance to join, which some of them did. They were all well fed and well clothed, so my first memory of being cared for was by blacks who stayed with the different members of the family two or three years after they were freed. In fact, many of them stayed until the dissolution of*

Photo AOA 188

### Joseph Harrison Austin 1824-1883

*the older families by natural causes. They were never mistreated in any way by the owners. I never saw but one grown one whipped, and that was for stealing a small article from a neighbor, and it never occurred again. These blacks, seventy years later have become a very important part of the population of the U.S., with more than their proportion of the wealth, many being well educated. But, they do most all of the unskilled labor all over the country, especially in the cities."*

Henry Shelton Austin himself was born 18 May 1848 in Casey County, Kentucky, and his family record appears on page 134 of *Austins of America*. In his memoirs he discusses his early schooling, how the Civil War adversely affected his family, of his heading west, and of his experiences before being married:

#### Early Education

*"I attended the common three-months school until the War of the Rebellion (Civil War) destroyed the school. I then went south of the river into Russell County and got a year of schooling. At the close of the war, a professor of Latin and English opened a school in Albany, the county seat of Clinton County, Kentucky. Although all of the public buildings had been burned during the war, an old frame church remained standing and the school was held in this building. The professor offered high school grades. I went two terms, getting two years of Latin grammar and some higher mathematics, which gave me the best education of any young man in the county. I then taught school for a year (two terms). This year of teaching was very difficult. For want of fund, I taught for twenty dollars a month. Classes were held in an old sheep shed as there were no sheep left alive to need it.*

#### Civil War Aftermath

*"The entire country was caught up in a famine and depression. Disease was rampant, often aggravated by lack of food and medical care. Food and Housing were bad. There were a few doctors, no surgeons and no hospitals. Some of the people ate parched corn and acorns. In the spring of 1846, some of them picked up corn cobs and boiled them with elm buds which they salted with salt recovered from the dirt out of the house where meat had been salted and the waste left on the ground. We raised a little grain, mostly rye. Hickory wood and corn cobs were*

*burned on the hearth to get the ashes to use as soda to raise the unbolted meal or flour. We cut green corn off of the cob to dry so it could be ground on little home made mills. Some children got to eating clay.*

*"Be it noted that there was no Red Cross or any other charitable organization, and no provision by the state or federal government for relief. The Freedman's Bureau fed the freed slaves in some instances.*

#### Migrations After Civil War

*"After the close of the Civil War in 1865, many of the million men who were discharged were unable to quietly settle down to civilian life. The great plains country, stretching from Nebraska in the north to the Indian Territories in the south was reported to be good farm land. The Government promised every soldier a homestead of 180 acres, and so there started a stream of civilian soldiers west to settle on the public lands lying in western Kansas and Nebraska.*

#### Leaving Home to Head West

*"The situation at home at this time was nothing but melancholy, sadness and grief. I did not want to remain in such gloom, especially as there did not seem to be any way of relieving it in the near future. Most of the young men were leaving the country, for the same reasons, and going to the great west, exactly as our forefathers had done one hundred years earlier.*

*“So, not knowing where or what, I had a desperately sad mother pack my grip. Daddy, looking on with tears in his eyes, said to me; ‘Henry, your brother Emerson (then only 17 years old), wants to go with you and says if he does not go now he will go next year, so I think he will be better off to go now, if you will look after him!’ They got sixty dollars for him in currency and we bid good-bye to the most heartbroken parents that you ever saw, never to see them again.*

*“It was the climax from a happy home and family with plenty of the comforts of life before the war, to unbelievable sadness and despair after the war. The first sadness was the taking of all of the horses and rest of the stock (farm animals) for war purposes. Then the food went with most of bedding out of the house. By then, one of the family had died and another was sickly from want, and lack of medical care. There was burning of houses, mills, courthouses and even churches. The climax was, as I said, the two boys leaving home. Maybe it was wrong, but even Mother said I was the only one who could get out and that I had better save myself. Soon afterwards, she and two of the girls were relieved by death. Six years later, Daddy followed them to a well-earned rest. The youngest boy (Bill) came west with broken health, probably caused by conditions after the war, and soon died in Kansas.”*

### **To Missouri and Kansas**

Family records indicate that Henry Shelton Austin and his brother Emerson Austin left Kentucky in 1868. How they traveled to Missouri is unknown. They may have ridden horses, but there were few if any available in those days. Railroad travel was possible, but Henry’s narrative indicates they did not have enough money to travel very far on the railroad. Emerson stayed behind in Missouri while Henry went on to Kansas:

*“Traveling west, we stopped in Missouri where we made many friends. In October 1868 I bought me a horse and a blanket to sleep under. I found two families that were going to Kansas in wagons and they gladly received me as company. So, on the 20th day of November 1868, I arrived at the place where Wichita now is. We talked to some men who were driving some stakes in the tall grass near the Arkansas river. They said they were starting a town. We drove on about twenty miles farther west to the last clump of small timber, on an island in the river. This seemed to be the last stand of timber until the Rocky Mountains. That is why they called this country the Great Plain. In those days you could see Pikes Peak 200 miles away. It would look like a painted cloud on the horizon. We camped near this island with the clump of trees, and found some Missouri boys there. The father of one of them had entrusted a hundred dollars to me to carry to him. They had sewed it into a small packet and I delivered it safely. It was a trust I have always remembered with pride.*

### **Buffalo Hunting**

*“It was about this time that I killed my first buffalo. One day one of the Missouri boys and I went out from camp about ten miles and sighted some buffalo. The nearest to us was a large fine cow. Sam said that we must get this one for it was a fine one. So, we both agreed to aim about half-way up the body just behind the shoulder. Sam counted three and we both fired, our bullets going in about two inches apart and both coming out the same hole.*

*“On another day, we rode out west and north of camp and found a small bunch of buffalo which we stalked until in gunshot range and killed one or two. We were then close to the Flint Hills, the highest mountains for hundreds of miles around.*

### **Bitter Cold Winter**

*“During the winter of 1868-69 we got a dugout built and a sod house ready for the families to winter in, and we started on a hunt to follow up the game (buffalo). We got as far west as Walnut Creek where it enters the Arkansas River. We camped in a grove of willows and box elders not far from the site of the old stone Fort Zaro on the great bend of the Arkansas River. That night there came up a very cold northerner with snow and wind which lasted three days and three nights. Luckily, the second day of the storm a buffalo cow and some calves straggled by our camp. We got the cow which gave us meat for a few days. In that camp of fourteen men, all but two had some part of their body frozen. There were so many with frozen fingers and ears that we decided to give up on the hunt and returned to camp.*

*“On arriving at the home camp we found the freeze breaking up in the Arkansas River. The husband of one family had gone to the other side of the river where he had a job of work, but the wife and children were out of bread, eating only beans. So, in the morning I went on foot across the frozen river to get flour at a little store. Carrying it on my shoulders, I found, when I returned to the river that the ice was melting. I had to wade when I got to the center of the stream where it was waist deep. Climbing onto the bank, my clothes began to freeze to me. I carried it three miles with my clothes stiff on my body, but the joy of the mother and kiddies was abundant reward.*

*“We stayed in camp till warmer days gave sign of spring. When the weather was warmer we started out for buffalo, but did not find them until we were about fifty miles west. Drifting back north, we killed a great many. I killed about twenty myself and everyone got hides and meat aplenty.*

### **Emerson Rejoins Henry**

*“About this time the brother that I had left in Missouri came out to me. He arrived in Wichita, which was now settling up fast, but to him it looked desperately desolate.*

No houses, only a few dugouts, not a tree, not even a hill. There was lots of grass though and with the grass came herds of Texas cattle being driven to northern markets. The Santa Fe Railroad was now built as far as Newton, Kansas, and most of the cattle were shipped out of Newton on this line.

### Herding Cattle

"Emerson and I both got work, herding and driving cattle. He with a man that was selling off a large herd, and I got a job with a man who was herding 2000 head through to Montana to feed the men building the Northern Pacific Railroad. We had trouble all the way, keeping the buffalo away from our herd. The cattle were frightened at the big shaggy creatures. We saw not a settlement for 350 miles. We saw an occasional sod house and an occasional dugout, but no real settlements. I went across the plains with him to Wyoming where I turned back to my first settlement in Kansas, near Wichita. There I got work with a herd about 25 miles west of Wichita.

### Emerson Heads for Texas

"In a few days, my brother came riding into our camp, and finding me alone, hurriedly told me that he was on his way to Texas with the man he had been working for, who had promised him steady employment, and a home, and that he was going immediately. We shook hands, and as he galloped away, never looking back, I felt that the earth had given away and had swallowed up everything worth living for. His going to Texas [in 1870] left me without a living relative within hundreds of miles. He married and raised a family in Texas, but I never saw him again. He died in 1913 in Callahan County, Texas.

"In the summer after my brother left, I traveled with a herd up the South Platte river into the mountains west of Cheyenne City, which was a small frontier town frequented by miners. We stopped at Fort Hays and while we were visiting the Indian camp near the Fort, we found two white men who were glad to see us. They introduced us to their squaws and gave each of us a small belt of buckskin and beads. We came back by Denver, a little mining town, and then on down the Arkansas river where settlers were fast claiming farms.

### Protection from Renegades

"The next year, 1871, we went north across the Solomon and Republican rivers, stopping again at Fort Hays, which had a garrison of Cavalry Soldiers. With the exception of the soldiers at the Fort, there were no settlers on our route. We stayed at the Fort for three days as there was a band of renegade Indians from a reservation in South Dakota that had been making trouble on the trail west. This was the old Pikes Peak trail which we were

following to the mountains. For safety's sake the commander sent some soldiers with us as far as Lodge Pole.

"On this same trip we encountered a band of roving Cheyenne Indians who proved to be some of the last of the Southern Plains Indians that had refused to stay on the Reservations in North Dakota. They were drifting towards Mexico where a considerable number of their tribe had already gone, but they were away from the game and were starving and had robbed some immigrant trains and cattlemen in the area. We visited their camp and they were very friendly, but had nothing to sell or trade.

"The next fall and winter we encountered a remnant of the same tribe in the extreme southwestern part of Kansas, where they were finally gathered up by soldiers and held at Camp Supply. Soon afterwards, they were given land in the Indian Territory. This tribe was probably the poorest and most backward tribe of all of the original inhabitants of the great plains. These once brave and liberty-loving people had many virtues worthy of admiration. They were more indulgent and patient with their children than any people I know. Every man and woman of the tribe claimed personally every child of the tribe. They were wholly unmixed with any other race, white or black, kindly to a friend and appreciative of kindnesses."

[CONTINUED NEXT ISSUE]

\*\*\*\*\*

*Austins of America* is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit Queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

### EDITOR

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN CONCORD, MA

### ASSOCIATE EDITORS

ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN	PROSPECT, KY
BERT ADDIS AUSTIN	QUEEN CREEK, AZ
PATRICIA BIEBUYCK AUSTIN	CONCORD, MA
PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN	MARION, IA

*Austins of America* is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$2.50 per year postpaid.

COPYRIGHT © 1986 BY THE AUSTIN PRINT

THE MEMOIRS AND FAMILY OF  
HENRY SHELTON AUSTIN  
OF KANSAS AND OKLAHOMA

by George Nicolo Austin

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 190]

**Providing Buffalo Meat**

“Another time, we followed the Buffalo far to the southwest. We saw a herd some miles away and followed at a distance with a team and supply wagon. When we saw that they were quietly grazing, I left the supply wagon and went to stalk them. They were laying on some high ground. After laborously creeping toward them I found a draw or drain running up towards them, and by creeping I proceeded very close to some of them that lay in a halfmoon shape around the head of the draw. When I peeped over the bank of my hiding place I saw a very large bull looking right down on me, not 20 feet away, with his large liquid eyes glaring at me. I kept very still until he seemed satisfied that I was harmless and turned to walk off. I got off one well-placed shot which caused him to make one frantic leap and fall bleeding. All were soon in commotion, bellowing and pawing up the earth, milling around. Watching for a broad-side I kept shooting and they kept falling and milling around till I had discharged some twenty shots. They then moved off out of range, and with one remaining shot, I thought it safe to raise up and signal the supply wagon to come down. The game, seeing me for the first time, took fright and ran away, leaving about a dozen or so dead, making this the most destructive day I ever had. We took back a load of meat to the settlement, which was cut and dried, making a good supply for many days.

**Gun-Shy Horse**

“In 1872-73 game was getting scarce and one of our last efforts to get sport and profit was a trip to the southwest, along the upper reaches of the Cimmaron river. Only a few straggling remnants of the great herds remained and they were so very wary they could not be successfully stalked, so we decided to give chase on horseback. Mounting up and dashing after a small herd of full grown males, we were soon along side, firing into their sides. Our best and fastest horse, a fine gray gelding could not stand the firing and his owner, Mr. Kimberly dismounted and shot a round or two while holding onto the horse's bridle. The horse broke loose and plunged off across the plains. We never saw him again. We got very few Buffalo, had to walk part of the way back to the settlement, and so had little reward for our chase.

**Cheyennes Create Stampede**

“On a trip about 50 miles west of where Wichita now is, we came in sight of a considerable number of Buffalo away to the west. Traveling after them, we were within a mile of the herd of several hundred, but we decided to bed down for the

night, planning to keep quiet till morning, then crawl up on them and kill what we wanted before they were alarmed. We did not know it that night, but there was a camp of fifty or more Cheyennes with their squaws, camped on the other side of the sleeping herd. Had we known this, we would have attacked then. At dawn the Indians made an attack on the herd, riding their ponies and using bows and arrows. We later learned that they had five guns, but no ammunition. In a moment these great lumbering animals were thrown into great confusion and they came in a mad rush toward us, yet in camp. The red horsemen were right on their flanks, shooting steel tipped arrows into the side of the victims. One Buffalo cow ran thru our campfire, scattering it in all directions. She ran up against our wagon, nearly upsetting it. We did not shoot for fear of hitting an Indian. When the chase was over, the ground lay covered with dead and dying animals for a mile or more. The Indians were very friendly and proud of their Coup on us and told us to take all we wanted. Their squaws came up and ran all of the meat before it got cold. That was life in action.

**Trading with Comanches and Kiowas**

“Sometime during the winter of 1872-73, I went with a company of forty men and twelve teams to the Indian country under General Griffin. We had goods to trade to the Comanches and Kiowas who were off of the reservations, stealing and occasionally killing straggling settlers and hunters. We built a permanent camp on the upper Medicine River near the Indian Territory. We traded some, and killed a great number of buffalo, deer, and turkey. We sent the hides into Wichita to be traded for supplies. Wichita had become a shipping point by this time.

**Indians Attack Camp**

“In February, two bunches of the men loaded two wagons and started southwest to trade with the Indians, but as they left, they separated into two parts. The first night out, the camps were several miles apart. At one camp were six men and two teams of horses. Three of the men went out to hunt while the other three made camp and cooked supper. While they were cooking, about twenty Indians raided their camp and killed one, fatally wounded another and slightly wounded the third. The camp was rifled and robbed of everything valuable. We buried them at night, wrapping them in their blankets and laying them on the east side of Donkey Creek, near the mouth, in what is now Barber County, Kansas. I did not know their names for we all went under a nom de plume name.



### **Another Indian Victim**

*“Not long after that our Captain and manager decided he would go to Camp Supply where there was a company of soldiers to see if he could get help against the Indians. He determined to ride home alone on his little bay mare, Ribbon. The Indians were probably watching him, for they attacked him on the way back. They must have dragged him off to the river and buried him in the sand. All we ever found was his wooden leg, some empty shells and some horse bones.*

### **Blizzard Costs Feet, Toes and Fingers**

*“In January of 1873, a very cold blizzard came up lasting several days. Many persons were badly frozen coming into the settlement of Wichita on the Santa Fe Railroad from Hutchinson. Notable Harry VanTrees, Representative from Barber County was on his way to Topeka and had both his feet frozen, losing all his toes. Will Jones, returning to Wichita from a hunt in the southern part of the state lost part of his feet. On one of these nights I was out camping on the high prairie, alone, with a light team. I pushed on until I reached the south bank of the Arkansas river. I tried to stop, but saw that I would freeze if I did, so I turned my team down the river, and walked and ran to keep warm. Early the next morning I came to a dugout with a family in it. I stopped and got a feed of half-cooked beans which made me very sick, so I stayed till the next day. Others came in and told about people who had stayed in their camps and had things frozen. Old Negro Price, the former body servant of General Price of Missouri came in. Most of his fingers were frozen, one very bad. I took the old Negro’s finger off at the joint with a butcher knife and later got a surgeon to care for it properly. That was about the last hunt that I took part in.*

### **Buffalo Traits and Habits**

*“While watching the buffalo on those hunting trips I learned their traits and habits, some of which were almost human. The old bulls always grazed, traveled and slept around the outside of the cows and young up to two years old. Gradually the young bulls would take the place of the old ones which would be gradually dropping off and left behind, sleeping on some sunny hillside, quietly waiting for some wolves or hunters to come and make a meal off of their carcass, leaving their bones for the button factory. Humans stand by each other in old age, but like Job’s comforters do not make life’s end any easier.*

### **Wichita Farming and Grasshoppers**

*“In the spring of 1875, I decided to go back to the settlement near Wichita. I located on a piece of land and plowed ten acres to corn in the spring of 1875. I returned from a trip east [Author’s note: perhaps a trip to Pleasant*

*Grove, Missouri, near Kansas City to see old Missouri friends and or Sylvia Jones] and found the whole country covered with grasshoppers. While I was on the train coming in to Wichita, they had to stop the train and put sand on the track for the train had run over so many grasshoppers and the track was so slippery that the wheels just spun around and the train would not move. This was on the third day of July.*

*“I could not walk in the fields for the swarms in my face. In a few days there was only the hard part of the corn stalk left standing, and this was eaten down to the ground. All young trees were destroyed and even the soft parts of pine boards were eaten. Garments left out were ruined and many settlers were left almost destitute. A call went out to the east for help.*

### **Opening Grocery Store**

*“About this time I opened a small stock of groceries to sell to the U.S. Pensioners as they were the only ones with a steady income. The Relief Committee made my store a depository for relief supplies sent from the east which came in carloads. But a great many people left their claims and went back east, never to return.*

### **Land Sale Profit**

*“One day a young man came in and said he was going back home to Indiana. He was very much disgusted with the country and its grasshoppers, and he told me he had paid out 15 dollars for 160 acres of government land which he wanted to sell. I told him that he had no transferable title. He said his time was short and said just give him anything. As it was near noon, I gave him a can of sardines and a handful of crackers for his dinner. Later, I had his papers cancelled and made my own filing on the land, which proved to be a very fine section of farm land just 25 miles west of Wichita. One year later I sold it for 200 dollars.*

### **Settling Down at Last**

*“I spent the winter of 1875-76 in the store with only enough to keep me in supplies. I sold the store and drifted back to the cattle range. I spent a year on the range in 1876. About that time I decided to settle down and located on a claim in Reno County in western Kansas. In 1877 I had some work done on the land and sowed ten acres to wheat, but stayed most of the time in Wichita. The wheat made a very good yield. That winter, I made up my mind to settle down permanently, and to do so required a companion, which I found in Miss Sylvia Jones of Missouri. After building a little three room house, we were married in Reno County, Kansas on the first day of June, 1880. Thus ended thirty-two years of my life which had been full of action, uncertainty, romance, rumors, loneliness and hardships, but always with a star of hope ahead that refused to quit me, which I attribute to a*

*Christian Mother's training and an all-wise, loving God who guides all for the best."*

Photo AOA 193

### **Marriage to Sylvia Almeda Jones**

Henry married Sylvia Almeda Jones on 1 June 1880 in Reno County, Kansas. Sylvia was born 3 August 1858 in Michigan, a daughter of Benjamin Jones. The Jones family had moved from Michigan to Missouri, where Benjamin farmed near Pleasant Grove, a short distance southeast of Kansas City, Missouri. Today it is included in the suburbs of Kansas City. The Jones family, believed to be of Welsh extraction, was large with many sons - all tall, skinny and long-legged. I have a vague recollection that Sylvia had come out to western Kansas to visit some relatives. She met Henry Austin, and a romance developed. This was at least 2-3 years before they were married. I recall further that Henry made one or more trips to Pleasant Grove to visit the Jones family.

### **Henry Shelton Austin (1848-1935) and his wife Sylvia Ahneda Jones (1858-1942)**

The present author does not recall hearing that Sylvia did anything special, prior to her getting married. I do not recall, for example, that she taught school or attended any noteworthy schools. That she had an education consistent with the times is evidenced, however, by the fact that she ran the Post Office in Sylvia, Kansas, and she also managed the business and farm when Henry was away.

The homestead in Reno County, Kansas, must have been on the site that later became Sylvia, Kansas. In his memoirs Henry is strangely silent on the details of his courtship, engagement (if any), and marriage. When he wrote his memoirs in the early 1930's, he apparently took it for granted that all concerned knew these things, as they had been recounted frequently over the years for the benefit and interest of his children and grandchildren. So, they were never written down. Now everyone who knew about these things is dead, and the details with them. Henry S. wrote only briefly about his activities in Sylvia:

### **A Town Named for Sylvia**

*"Having a worthy and willing mate, I settled down to work and business of whatever kind seemed to offer the best return. As the business of farming seemed to be rather uncertain, I was drawn to Mercantile Business of a general nature, suited to the new country. I sold a vast array of all kinds of goods, including food, furniture, dry goods, hardware items, lumber, school supplies, clothes, shoes, undertaking goods and cradles. So, I was with the people from the cradle to the grave. Seeing the need for same, I dispensed justice and performed marriages, saying that the babies must be christened. We therefore needed a church house, and I certainly did my part at that. When the*

*need for a schoolhouse arose, I helped haul the lumber, 25 miles for that. Seeing the need for a railroad, I spent time and money to get the railroad where we wanted it."*

### **Raising a Family**

Henry and Sylvia Austin spent about thirteen years in the Sylvia, Kansas location, and their four children – Louisa Eveline, Walter Henry, Grace Elizabeth, and George Benjamin - were all born there (see page 134 of *Austins of America*). Henry had red hair, while Sylvia had reddish brown or auburn hair. I think her hair had a little natural curl. Three of their four children were definitely red-haired: Eva had brownish hair, Walter had auburn hair, and Grace and George had flaming red hair. The recessive gene came through in the next generation only in Walter's son, Blair Austin.

During the later years in Sylvia, Kansas, Henry became involved in a sheep ranching venture, and owned and operated a general store. Raising sheep was necessarily tied to the availability of a railroad, so Henry worked hard to get the railroad to come through his settlement. With the coming of the railroad, a new Post Office was established in Henry's general store, and he named the settlement after his wife Sylvia who served as Postmaster for several years.

### **Run for the Cherokee Strip**

For reasons that are not completely clear, Henry's sheep ranching venture was a complete catastrophe. Either the sheep got sick and died, or the bottom dropped out of the sheep market, or there were some dry years on the range and the sheep starved for lack of pasture. In any case, Henry lost a lot of money in this venture, and probably for this and other reasons, he decided to make a move. The first opening of the Indian Territory to white settlers was in 1889. The first 'Run' did not begin at the present Kansas-Oklahoma State border, but was much farther south. In 1893, the second 'Run' was held and this was known as 'The Run for the Cherokee Strip.' This Run started from what is now the Oklahoma-Kansas line and opened up a strip of land all across the northern part of what is now Oklahoma. Henry Shelton made this Run on 16 September 1893. He filed a claim on a section of land near Cleo Springs, in Major County, Oklahoma Territory. The family moved there in 1893. The children were still small. Henry began farming his own land, and other leased land at different times from 1893 until 1902.

### **Cousin Robert Austin**

My recollection is that sometime while the Henry and Sylvia were living and farming in Cleo Springs, 'Cousin Bob' came to live with them. Unfortunately today those who could give any accurate information about Bob Austin are all deceased. His name was obviously Robert, but I do

not know his middle name. He was a cousin of Eva, Walter, Grace and George. He was therefore a nephew of Henry S. Austin. He was about the age of Grace and George. His parents are unknown to me, but there must have been a family tragedy, that precipitated his coming to live with his Aunt and Uncle. [Editor's Note: Robert was the son of J3B6 William Rose Austin and Rosa Learned - see page 167.] Since he was about the same age as the other children, he fitted easily into the family and was received more as a brother than a cousin. Bob left the family after four or five years, but they kept track of him until he died. Robert Austin became a lawyer and lived and practiced in California all of his adult life. He visited the relatives in Oklahoma many times and was always received with much warmth and affection. Bob was popular and well-liked, a large man, well over six feet tall. He was an extrovert with an easygoing, expansive personality. He laughed a lot and made friends easily. He always had a joke to tell and was a great 'kidder.' Everyone liked Bob Austin. All of the Austins were very fond of Bob and enjoyed his letters at Christmas time and at other times during the year. I do not know who he married, or if he had any children. In his later years, he developed diabetes and became obese. His diabetes was severe and he subsequently underwent amputation of first one leg and then the other. He died sometime in the 1940's.

### **University of Oklahoma**

In 1902 the family moved to Norman, Oklahoma, apparently so that the children could go to the University. The oldest daughter, Eva, had already married Walter W. Wells, a local Cleo Springs farm boy and they both decided to undertake the study of medicine. The Wells were prosperous farmers and the newly married couple were able to finance themselves to two years of medical school in Fort Worth, Texas. Their other three children attended the University of Oklahoma, where Walter and George took courses in Pharmacy.

Shortly after George received his License to practice Pharmacy, the family left Norman and moved back to northwestern Oklahoma, opening a drug store in Fairview, the county seat of Major County. Henry, Walter and George ran the drug store. They all waited on customers and Walter and George filled prescriptions. Leaving the family in Fairview. Henry and George spent some time in Castle, Oklahoma, where they took a flyer at a drug store in the Creek Nation in southeastern Oklahoma. The Castle drug store apparently did not work out, and they returned to Fairview.

Around 1910, Henry Shelton and George sold the store in Fairview, and bought or put in a drug store in Longdale, Blaine County, Oklahoma. The Austin Drug Company of Longdale provided a good living for Henry and George and

their families. Both Henry and George were experts at the 'hunt-and-peck' system of typing, which they used to type prescription labels and short letters.

The present author's first recollections of his grandparents Henry and Sylvia are when we lived in Longdale. In that town I recall Grandpa and Grandma had their own four-room home, where Grandma ran the house and prepared the meals. She was an excellent cook and could prepare a noon meal of fried chicken, mashed potatoes, gravy and biscuits in an astonishingly short time.

At that time I recall Grandpa's hair was completely white. He always had a white moustache and a short, white beard, in the style that has been called a Van Dyke beard. The sideburns were not long and he shaved every day along the cheeks and neck. He told me that in his youth, his hair and beard were red. His posture was erect with a very straight back, not stooped. He was about five foot ten and was not obese, although he developed a small paunch in his old age. He had a pleasant disposition, enjoyed a good joke and was never cross.

Grandma Sylvia Austin was left-handed. She had a congenital ankylosis, or fusion of the middle joint of the little fingers on both hands. She was of average height for women of her day, being about five foot five or six. In her very old age, she became slightly stooped. I never saw her in anything but a long dress that came to the ankles, to the wrists and buttoned up at the neck. Her hair was long, and she usually wore it up in a bun at the back of her head.

Grandma had a low-pitched voice for a woman, and would have sung alto, if she could have sung, but she was tone-deaf and could not sing at all. In her old age, she was a quiet person and rarely spoke unless spoken to. She could be assertive however, and get Grandpa's attention with a sharp 'Henry!' that would rattle the window shades. She had a wonderfully kind disposition and a good sense of humor.

### **Visits by Grandpa and Grandma**

In the fall of 1927, George and Henry sold the Austin Drug Company in Longdale, and George moved his family to Norman, Cleveland County, Oklahoma. Henry and Sylvia stayed in Longdale for a year or so, but around 1929 they moved to Oklahoma City to live out the remainder of their lives with their son-in-law and daughter, Dr. Walter W. and Dr. Eva Wells. The Wells had no children of their own, but they purchased a new house at 730 N.E. 19<sup>th</sup> Street in Oklahoma City, especially to accommodate Henry and Sylvia. After that we saw them frequently, routinely having Christmas dinner in Oklahoma City, and often having Thanksgiving dinner there. In the summertime we would often visit overnight at Dr.'s lakeside cabin, which was located west of town.

Sometimes Grandpa or Grandma, or both, would spend a week visiting us in Norman. One time, Grandpa showed up in Norman, alone, with his grip, and announced that he had come for a visit. The next day, Grandma appeared with her

suitcase, saying that she too had come for a visit. Apparently the old man had gone off on his own without offering to bring his wife along!

Except in the very hottest weather, Grandpa always wore a tie and coat. He wore detachable collars, cuff links and a stick pin or tie clasp in his tie. He preferred the mien of a retired businessman rather than a farmer, and rarely mentioned that he had ever been a farmer. As a boy in Norman, I sometimes wore overalls. Grandpa told my mother once that he did not like to see me wearing overalls, because it made me look like a farmer.

Grandpa smoked cigars, perhaps one or two a day. At times he would not smoke the cigar all the way, but would let it go out and then carry it in his mouth for an hour or so, chewing on the end. His teeth were unbelievable. They were very, very brown and black. He said that he had never been to a Dentist, and to my knowledge he had no dental complaints. He read a great deal. He read the morning and evening papers from front to back, from the headlines right through the want-ads. He also read various books that Dr. Eva brought home for aill to read. He was very interested in politics and followed all elections with great interest. He was also continually interested in the economy, local, regional and national, and delighted in discussing trends in the business world with anyone who would listen.

### **The Final Years**

Because he lived to be 87 years old, Henry S. outlived many of his contemporaries. He was often saddened by the news that one of his pioneer friends of bygone days had passed away. This information usually came by way of a newspaper article. Such was the case of 'Cottonwood Davis.' After reading the notice: 'Died, Dec., 26, 1933, C. W. Davis of Grant County, Oklahoma. A pioneer buffalo hunter. Born in 1854.' he wrote:

*"Cottonwood Davis drops off the scene of action and passes into a quiet rest that he has so well earned. Yet, hardly a farewell thought appears in the local newspaper. Less than four lines. Cottonwood Davis, in the 70's was a well remembered, noble soul. He was one of many who took their lives in their own hands and cleared the plains west from where Wichita now is, to the foothills in the west. He worked with such men as Colonel Griffith, Amos Chapman, Heiserman, Mannameee, Austin, Brown and last but not least, old Negro Price. These, and a lot of others have long since gone to their reward. Yes, I knew Cottonwood very well. We used to write local news for the*

[CONTINUED ON PAGE 215]

## QUERIES

**196-1. Hannah Austin** m. Nathaniel Lincoln who was b. 6 July 1704. Their daughter Hannah Lincoln was born 19 June 1730 in Harwich, MA. Torrey, in his book *New England Marriages Prior to 1700*, has her parents as Robert Austin ( 1634?- 1687) and his wife ( 1661- ) of Kingston, RI. Seek to document and prove the parents of Hannah Austin.

**196-2. Herman DeForest Austin** was the son of the George Austin listed in the 1850 Census of Franklin County, Highgate, VT. Perhaps Sylvester Austin is George's father? Listed under Greensboro, Orleans County VT, is Elijah Austin age 56. Somehow Sen. Warren Austin, grandson of Elijah Sopher Austin, is all related to this. Senator Warren Austin is buried at Highgate Cemetery with my grandfather's sister Ida and many others. Senator Austin was the First Ambassador to the United Nations. I need to find out the ancestors of Herman.

**196-3. Ann Austin** m. Simeon Dunn who was b. 1752 in Scotland. Their son Simeon III was born in 1774. Ann was b. 1756 in New Brunswick, New Jersey. Need information on Ann's ancestry.

**196-4. Jesse Austin** b. circa 1838, married Emily Turner, daughter of Philander and Eliza (Young) Turner in Maple Grove Township, Barry Co. Michigan on 24 December 1859. When married, Jesse was age 21 and Emily was age 16 and was born in Michigan. I need descendants of Jesse and Emily and seek others of this Austin branch.

**196-5. Jordan Wilson Austin** was born 4 April 1818 in Oswego County, New York. He married 23 May 1841 to Charlotte Ewing in Wood Co., Ohio; died 27 May 1872 in Haskins, Ohio. Seek information on parents and family of Jordan Wilson Austin.

**196-6. Archibald Pruitt Austin** born 1767 in Virginia; died 1866 Tunnel Hill, Georgia. Married Rebecca Blankenship 22 February 1790 in Pittsylvania Co., Virginia. Would like to correspond with anyone connected to Archibald.

**196-7. Eliza Ann Austin** married William Wilson Deering. They are buried in Covington, Tipton Co., TN. Is Eliza the daughter of Stephen and Rebecca Austin? Would like to correspond with anyone who has information on the parents of Eliza.

**196-8. John Austin** was born circa 1680/70; died 1759 in Lunenburg Co., VA. He married Hannah Love and had children John, Jr., Joseph, Valentine, Richard, Stephen, and David. Would like to correspond with John's descendants.

**196-9. Lewis Austin** married Margaret (-) from Pittsburgh, PA circa 1815. Lewis lived in Letcha County KY in 1920's and 1930's. Margaret had sons by the name of Leroy, Harry, George, and -, possibly from her 1<sup>st</sup> marriage. Need Lewis's ancestry.

**196-10. Phineas Austin** was born in 1790 in Vermont. He is my great-great-great-grandfather. Would like to exchange information with others in this same line.

**196-11. Judge Abiathar Austin** of Taunton, MA married Mary C. Bradley, had 10 or 12 children. Our line comes from their daughter Agnes Austin born 3 July 1813 in Canton, ME. The family had moved from Brookline, MA in the winter of 1800. Do you know when they moved from Taunton, MA?

**196-12. John Gideon Austin** was born circa 1801 in the Carolina's. I believe his father was James G. Austin. John married Sarah Elizabeth Jones and had children: James Gideon, Wills Grady, Drury Jane, Celia Angeline, Willa, John H., Cassie Catherine, and Sarah Melinda. This family lived in Hall, Forsyth and Polk Counties, GA, according to the census. Seek information on John's parents, siblings, wife and children.

**196-13. William Norris Austin** b. 1811 NY, d. 1873 Richfield, MI, m. Sarah Ann Newman b. 1816 NY. Many of their descendants attended Austin Family Reunions from 1920 thru 1925 in Flint, Detroit, Orian, and Orchard Lake, Michigan. Seek descendants of those attending.

**196-14. Harvey H. Austin** was born in October 1836 in Clarendon, Orleans County NY, the son of Shadrach S., son of Daniel Austin. He left NY with parents in 1853 for Bloomingdale, Van Buren Co., MI, where he stayed until at least 1900. m.(1) Sarah (-) b. 1837 MI, m.(2) Lydia Jennie (-) b. 1848 Canada. Children: Sylvous A., Emma, Andee, Hurbert, Mister, Siba? B., Clyde R., Bellva R., and Dee Clayton Austin. Seek descendants of Harvey.

**196-15. Nathaniel C. Austin** was born in March 1845 in Clarendon, Orleans County NY, the son of Shadrach S., son of Daniel Austin. He removed from NY to Bloomingdale, Van Buren Co., MI in 1853 with parents and resided there until circa 1906 when he removed to Buffalo, Harper County OK. He m.(1) Phoebe (-) b. 1851 WI, m.(2) Mary (-) b. 1860 IL. He and Phoebe had one son, Milan P. Austin b. 1872 Bloomingdale, MI, m. Belle Troup and had Olive and Clair (son). Seek descendants of Nathaniel.

**196-16. Norris C. Austin** was born in 1847 in Clarendon, Orleans County NY, the son of Nathaniel C. Austin, son of Daniel Austin. He removed to Warsay, Wyoming County NY and m. Elizabeth D. Filkins in 1870. Their first three children were: Charles b. 1871, Henry b. 1874, and Jennie born 1876. Seek descendants of Norris.

**THE DESCENDANTS OF  
THOMAS AUSTIN AND REBECCA TURNER  
OF AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA**

*by Cornelia Bradshaw Austin*

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 181]

E. Fullwood who married T36 William Thomas Austin. Sarah and William had two children born in Arkansas. Widow Sarah and her five children are found in the 1880 Census for Patterson Township, Caldwell County, North Carolina. Sarah married a third time to widower Joshua Gibbs, whose first wife Saphronia Conley had died. After the death of her third husband, Sarah's health declined and she went to live in Texas with a daughter. She is buried in Bonham, Texas. FULLWOOD CHILDREN: MARY ADA b. ca. 1858, LELA EMMA b. ca. 1860, MARTHA ELLA b. 1862, SARAH ANN b. ca. 1866 d. age 17, WILLIAM AUSTIN b. ca. 1871.

T3B. JESSE LAFAYETTE<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (*Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born circa 1853, probably in Iredell County, North Carolina. He was married on 18 March 1886 to Margaret Bellona Lundy, who was born in 1857. Jesse died in 1918, while Margaret died in 1932.

- CHILDREN: T3B1 WILLIAM CLYDE, 6. 1886, m.(1) Della Pharr, m.(2) Texie Ford  
 T3B2. CARL BAGBY, b. 30 July 1888 +  
 T3B3. [daughter], b. 1892, m. Marshall Creedmore  
 T3B4. JETTIE DEAL, 6. 1895, m. Eugene Mitchell, still living in 1980  
 T3B5. SADIE ETHEL, b. 7 July 1897. m. 1 August 1915 to Lonnie Pinkney Payne (b. 13 May 1889, d. 25 April 1956). Sadie died 11 April 1975, and is buried at Rose Chapel Cemetery with Lonnie. Payne children: Mary Helen b. 1916, Lonnie Pinkney Jr. b. 1919, Thomas Austin b. 1922, Margaret Gernell b. 1924, Nancy Violet b. 1927, Charles Herman b. 1936  
 T3B6. ROY HOBSON, born in 1899, married Nannie Chambers

**FOURTH GENERATION**

T321. JOHN P.<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born circa 1849, probably in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was married on 1 November 1868 to Adeline M. Harris. Adeline was the daughter of Lewis and America (Gragg) Harris, and was also born circa 1849. John P. Austin died sometime before 1873, probably in Mulberry/Clark Town, Caldwell County, NC. His widow Adeline m. (2) Joseph F. Estes on 13 February 1873. John and Adeline had two children, who were living with their grandparent<sup>3</sup> Thomas and Margaret Austin in the 1880 Census for Patterson Township, Caldwell County.

- CHILDREN: T321-1. LEWIS THOMAS, b. May 1870. m.(1) Anna Penley. She died on 27 June 1905 at age 31, and is buried in Globe Cemetery. Lewis m.(2) her sister Coru Penley.  
 T321-2. JANE, b. circa 1872 (8 in 1880 Census), m. John Wilson

T322. JULIUS JEFFERSON<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born 27 March 1850 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. A poor farm boy, Julius eloped with Celia Isabell Harris, a rich planter's daughter. They were married in Mulberry, Caldwell County, on 24 June 1871 by Magistrate George Washington Moore. Celia was born on 22 May 1851 in Mulberry, the daughter of Lewis Harris and America Gragg. America's mother was Celia Boone, a niece of the well-known Daniel Boone. Celia Harris' sister Adeline married Julius' older brother John P. Austin.

Julius and Celia lived with his father Thomas Austin in Patterson, Caldwell County, where they farmed and raised their children. Julius helped enumerate the 1900 Census for Caldwell County, and served from 1906 to 1910 as Caldwell County Treasurer. In the 1910 Census the family lived on North Main Street in Lenoir, Caldwell County. They also lived 25 years on the former Dr. Houck farm across the Yadkin River near Clover Hill farm. In later years they bought the old Coles Farm in Happy Valley, Caldwell County. Julius also served as County Commissioner from 1928 to 1930, and was instrumental in building a new County Courthouse in 1928. An avid reader, a lifelong farmer who loved the land, he was a dyed-in-the-wool Republican. The photograph on the page 198 shows Julius and Celia Austin just prior to celebrating their 75<sup>th</sup> wedding anniversary in 1946, at which time they had 18 grandchildren and 41 great-grandchildren. Celia was blind by then, and in very poor health. She died two months later at age 95, on 16 August 1946, and is buried in Bellview Cemetery, Lenoir. Julius died six months later at age 96, on 6 March 1947, and is buried with Celia.

- CHILDREN: T322-1. JOHN P., born 11 September 1872. m. Elizabeth C. Julian. Their son Fred was b. circa 1893 in Charlotte, dau. June Julian was b. 9 June 1896. John d. 3 August 1897 at age 25, was buried at Harpers Chapel  
 T322-2. WILLIAM JEFFERSON ('BUD'), born 4 April 1874 +  
 T322-3. ELLA W., b. 11 May 1876. m. 21 January 1896 to S. Findley Hartley. Ella d. 2 or 7 September 1897, buried in Harpers Chapel.  
 T322-4. MARY JENNIE, b. 11 May 1878, m. Alonzo McGinnis. She died 31 August 1970  
 T322-5. GEORGE LEWIS, b. 31 January 1880. m.

**Photograph on page 198 shows Julius Jefferson Austin (1850-1947) and his wife Celia Isabelle Harris (1851-1946) at the time of their 75th wedding anniversary in June 1946.**

(Photo AOA 198 and page 198 not included)

Alice Austin. He died on 6 April 1965 at age 85, is buried in Bellview Cemetery.

- T322-6. ROSA ANNA, b. 30 May 1884, m. (1) Jesse Eller, m. (2) Bob Bean of/in? Kimberly, Idaho. Rosa died in 1977.
- T322-7. NELLIE BEULAH, b. 24 January 1891, m. (1) - Clark (she was Nellie Clark, age 19 with child 0/12 in 1910 Census), m. (2) S. Findley Hartley. She died in 1978.

T324-8. CORA LEE, b. June 1894, m. Finn Adams. She d. 9 June 1979, buried Harpers Chapel.

Photo AOA 199

**Photograph shows Julius Jefferson Austin with his two younger brothers: Rufus Lenoir Austin (1866-1936) in center, and George Thomas Austin (1854-1929) at the right.**

T324. GEORGE THOMAS<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup>Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 10 February 1854 in North Carolina. He was married on 11 May 1878 to Sarah Isabell Simmons. Sarah, the daughter of Hugh Simmons and Anna Gilbert, was born on 26 October 1854. They lived in the two-story home located near his father's home place at the junction of Mulberry and Esq. Miller roads in Patterson. This house was transferred to his son (George) Thomas Austin on 15 March 1921. On 14 December 1929 the property, consisting of 184 acres, was sold to C. Rudolph Morety & Epsic. In 1929 the Col. Miller Road was called old Austin Mill Road. George Thomas Austin's next home is said to have been Cedar Hill on the banks of the Yadkin, built by Col. William Hulme Dula Sr. in the 1830's, belonging to Dr. & Mrs. Gerald Bolick in 1983. In July 1984 his granddaughter Roxie Faw remembered her family assisting him in farming there. George later moved to a white house (no longer standing) on highway 268 where Early Greene later built. Then he built a home near Yadkin Baptist Church, where he also lived at the time of his death in 1929. His son Tom also lived in this house during his last years. George died on 12 March 1929 at age 75, and is buried in Harpers Chapel Church, Patterson. His widow Sarah died on 21 April 1937 at age 82, and is buried with her husband. Their children were probably born in Caldwell County, North Carolina:

- T324-1. EDWARD, b. 25 August 1879, d. 6 April 1916, was killed on railroad
- T324-2. GEORGE THOMAS JR., b. 21 April 1881 +
- T324-3. ESTELLA VIRGINIA, b. 31 March 1883, d. 24 September 1959. She m. Jesse L. Coffey, b. 19 June 1883 and d. 6 Dec. 1942, son of William Coffey & Martha Sharp.
- T324-4. JAMES S., b. in 1885, d. 10 April 1886, buried Harpers Chapel
- T324-5. HUGH HERNDON, b. 17 March 1887, d. 2.5 May 1959. He m. Alma Setzer. Children: Hugh Jr., Kenneth, and Mae Alda Powell.
- T324-6. SUSAN, b. in April 1889, m. Wiley Greene
- T324-7. ANN, b. 19 May 1891, d. 20 March 1976 buried Yadkin Baptist Church, Patterson. She m. Fillmore Faw, b.1886? d. 20 September 1948. Faw children: D. Station b. 1907, Mamie Bently b. 1909, Roxie b. 1912, Carson b.1914, Stella Ray b.1916, Vertie Lee b.1917, Elaine b.1919, Annie V. b.1920. Millard Fillmore b.1922, Elsie Pauline b. 1924, Ada Mae b.1926, Mildred Ruth b.1928, Opal Jean b.1932

T325. MARY JANE<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born 6 March 1856, probably in Caldwell County, North Carolina. At 'age 16' she was married in Caldwell County on 25 December 1873 to Julius Theodore Simmons 'age 26' by N. H. Gwyn, J.P. Julius, the son of Hugh Simmons and Anna Gilbert, was born on 6 February 1839. Julius died 26 March 1932, and is buried in Harpers Chapel in Patterson, Caldwell County. Mary, who was ill for over 50 years, died on 18 November 1947 at age 91, and is also buried in Harpers Chapel. Their children were probably born in Caldwell County, and have been remembered as being: THOMAS R., JAMES R., MATILDA. ANNA MARGARET, MINNIE b. 1882

T326. CHARLES DAVID<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 25 December 1856, probably in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was married in Mountain City, Tennessee on 10 February 1877 to Rebecca Main of Shouns, Tennessee. Rebecca, the daughter of Sidney Main and Sarah Dunn, was born on 29 November 1856, probably in Lumplins Branch, Shouns, or Mountain City, Tennessee. Around 1900 the family followed their eldest son 'Will' to Nebraska. They remained there except for Joseph, who returned to Caldwell County, and Walter who later returned to Mountain City, Tennessee. Rebecca died on 27 May 1944 in Bayard, Merrill County, Nebraska (or nearby), and is buried in Bayard City Cemetery. Charles died on 1 December 1944 in Bayard, and is buried with his wife and their children William, Nettie, John, and Fred Hill Austin. Their first four and last two children were probably born in Caldwell County, North Carolina. The other four were born at home on a steep Tennessee hill not far from the North Carolina state line:

- CHILDREN: T326-1 WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. circa 1878 +  
 T326-2. NETTIE BELLE. b. 22 December 1879, d. 1970. She m. Robert McCracken (he had four children by a previous marriage). Robert d. when Agnes was only age 4 and 'Pat' age 2.  
 McCracken children: Charles, James, Agnes, and John Virgil ('Pat')
- T326-3. WALTER LENOIR, b. 24 January 1883 +  
 T326-4. SAL (SARAH?), b. circa 1885, m. Lee Suddreth from Caldwell County. b. March 1883, the son of Toliver and Laura (Harris) Suddreth. Their one known child, Mildred, was born in Sterling, Nebraska
- T326-5. JOSEPH EDWARD. b. -31 April 1887 +  
 T326-6. ELLA. b. 10 June 1889, d. 8 September 1904, buried Harpers Chapel, Patterson NC
- T326-7. ROBERT LEWIS. b. 24 March 1892 +  
 T326-8. JOHN HOUSTON. b. 30 September 1893 +  
 T326-9. WHEELER MCKINLEY. b. 5 April 1896 +  
 T326-A. FRED HILL, b. 24 April 1899, d. 1974. Hem.

*Estol Reily.*

T327. JOSEPH MILTON<sup>4</sup> AU S T I N (*Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born 21 October 1859, probably in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was married circa 1885 to Margaret Matilda Greene, who was born on 14 June 1858/61. Margaret died on 24 February 1943, and is buried in Harpers Chapel, Patterson, Caldwell County. Joseph died on 25 March 1944. Their children were probably born in Caldwell County:

- CHILDREN: T327-1. HORRIE, b. August 1886, m. Annie Coffey  
 T327-2. GWYN M., b. September 1888, went to Seattle, Washington  
 T327-3. OLLIE C., b. June 1891, m. Lee Smith. In the 1910 Census Ollie was age 19, her husband Lee was age 29.  
 T327-4. RUSSELL M./H.?, b. 30 October 1897 (or November 1896), d. 13 January 1965, buried Harpers Chapel  
 T327-5. BEULAH MAY, b. 28 August 1899, m. Clyde Hall

[CONTINUED ON PAGE 227]

\*\*\*\*\*  
*Austins of America* is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

EDITOR

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN CONCORD, MA

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN PROSPECT, KY  
 BERT ADDIS AUSTIN QUEEN CREEK, AZ  
 PATRICIA BIEBUYCK AUSTIN CONCORD, MA  
 PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN MARION, IA

*Austins of America* is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$4.50 per year postpaid.

COPYRIGHT © 1986 BY THE AUSTIN PRINT

\*\*\*\*\*



**AUSTINS IN VOLUNTEER WISCONSIN  
REGIMENTS DURING THE CMLWAR**

by Harris Monroe Austin

Note: The following data was found on Mormon Church microfilms in Salt Lake City, Utah. All the regiments were 'Infantry' unless otherwise designated.

Albert Austin, Pvt. not listed  
 Alfred E. Austin, Cpl. Company D, 38th Regiment  
 Alonzo J. Austin, Pvt. Company B, 14th Regiment  
 Ambrose Austin, Pvt. Co. A 3<sup>rd</sup> & 46<sup>th</sup> Regiments  
 Anson L. Austin, Pvt. Co. L, 2nd Cavalry Regiment  
 Arva O. Austin, Pvt. Company D, 6th Regiment  
 Bradford Austin, Pvt. 12th Indep. Batt. Light Artillery  
 Chauncy J. Austin, Pvt. Company K, 25th Regiment,  
 Co. B, 42nd Regiment, Promoted  
 to Lt., died in Andersonville  
 Company I, 2th Regiment  
 Charles Austin, Pvt. Company I, 36th Regiment  
 Charles C. Austin, Pvt. Company G, 2nd Regiment  
 Charles P. Austin, Pvt. Company C, 3rd Regiment  
 Clark Austin, Pvt. Company L, 3rd Regiment  
 Daniel D. Austin, Pvt. Company E, 16th Regiment  
 David Austin, Pvt. Company H, 46th Regiment  
 David Austin, Pvt. Company G, 3rd Regiment  
 Edgar A. Austin, Sgt. Baa. I, 1st Wise. Heavy Artillery  
 Edward A. Austin, Pvt. transferred to 7th Ind. Light Artillery  
 Company G, 14th Regiment  
 Edward Austin, Lt. Company I, 32nd Regiment  
 Edward Austin, Pvt. Company C, 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment  
 Edwin Austin, Pvt. Company H, 5th Regiment  
 Edwin H. Austin, Pvt. Co. K, 4th Cavalry Regiment  
 Edwin J. Austin, Pvt. Co. C & H, 3rd Cavalry Regiments  
 Eli Austin, Pvt. Company G, 39th Regiment  
 Eli Austin, Pvt. Company F, 46th Regiment  
 Eli Austin, Pvt. Company K, 22nd Regiment  
 Elijah W. Austin, Pvt. Company E, 14th Regiment  
 Ezra B. Austin, Pvt. Company B?, 49th Regiment  
 Francis B. Austin, Pvt. Company E, 50th Regiment  
 Francis E. Austin, Pvt. Company A, 53rd Regiment  
 Frank M. Austin, Pvt. Company G, 51st Regiment  
 Company D, 42nd Regiment  
 Franklin Austin Cpl. Co. K, 36th Regiment, Musician  
 George Austin, Pvt. Company H, 44th Regiment  
 George B. Austin, Pvt. Company G, 25th Regiment  
 George M. Austin, Pvt. Company B, 25th Regiment  
 Harry Austin, Pvt. Company A, 21st Regiment  
 Henry S. Austin, Pvt. Battery A, 1st Heavy Artillery  
 Henry S. Austin, Pvt. Company H, 2nd Regiment  
 Hezekiah Austin, Pvt. Co. L & D, 3rd Cavalry Regiments  
 Hiram Austin, Pvt. Company G, 25th Regiment  
 Isaac Austin, Pvt. Co. D, 4th Cavalry Regiment  
 Isaiah L. Austin, Pvt. Co. H, 10th Cavalry Regiment

James Austin, Pvt.  
 James A. Austin, Pvt.

James Monroe Austin, Pvt.

James P. Austin, Substitute  
 James R. Austin, Pvt.  
 James W. Austin, Pvt.  
 John Austin, Pvt.  
 John Austin, Pvt.  
 John Austin, Pvt.

John Austin, Pvt.  
 John Austin, Pvt.  
 John Austin, 1st Lt.  
 John B. Austin, Pvt.  
 John Edwin Austin, Pvt.  
 John S. Austin, Pvt.  
 John T. Austin, Pvt.  
 Joseph P. Austin, Pvt.  
 Julius H. Austin, Pvt.  
 Jonathan Austin, Pvt.  
 Marshal Austin, Pvt.  
 Martin Austin, Pvt.  
 Murcienus Austin, Pvt.  
 Nelson Austin, Pvt.  
 Nelson P. Austin, Pvt.  
 Ole O. Austin, Pvt.  
 Orlando A. Austin, Sgt.  
 Orville Austin, Pvt.  
 Palmer Austin, Pvt.  
 Pardon Austin, Pvt.  
 Richard H. Austin, Lt.

Robert B. Austin, Pvt.  
 Ruben Austin, Pvt.  
 Samuel R. Austin, Pvt.  
 Seth Austin, Pvt.  
 Shadrack Austin, Pvt.  
 Silas F. Austin, Pvt.  
 Simeon P. Austin, Pvt.  
 Smith Austin, Pvt.  
 Stephen Austin, Pvt.  
 Stephen Austin, Pvt.  
 Welcome P. Austin, Pvt.  
 William Austin, Pvt.  
 William Austin, Pvt.  
 William Austin, Pvt.  
 William G. Austin, Pvt.  
 William G. Austin, Sgt.  
 William H. Austin, Pvt.  
 William H. Austin, Pvt.  
 William W. Austin, Corp.

Company D, 19<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Battery A., 3<sup>rd</sup> Light Artillery  
 A Wagoner, he was transferred to  
 6<sup>th</sup> & 8<sup>th</sup> Light Artillery  
 Company E, 10<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Died in field hospital X4  
 Near Louisville in 1862  
 Unassigned  
 Company A, 39<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company H, 5<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Battery C, 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment  
 Company H, 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment  
 Temporary Co. B, 23<sup>rd</sup> Regiment  
 Permanent Co. B, 11<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company G, 36<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company A., 42<sup>nd</sup> Regiment  
 Company I, 51<sup>st</sup> Regiment  
 Company G, 14<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Battery D, 1<sup>st</sup> Light Artillery  
 Company I, 24<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company A, 21<sup>st</sup> Regiment  
 Company D, 32<sup>nd</sup> Regiment  
 Battery D, 1<sup>st</sup> Heavy Artillery  
 Company K, 10<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company H, 42<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company H, 38<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company B & I, 19<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Battery H, 1<sup>st</sup> Heavy Artillery  
 Company C., 19<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company C, 22<sup>nd</sup> Regiment  
 Company I, 49<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Battery ?, 7<sup>th</sup> Light Artillery  
 Company D, 18<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company D, 49<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company A, 24<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Promoted to Captain  
 Company G, 47<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company C, 32<sup>nd</sup> Regiment  
 Company K, 44<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company K, 22<sup>nd</sup> Regiment  
 Battery D, 1<sup>st</sup> Heavy Artillery  
 Company 8 & 10 Light Artillery  
 Company G, 33<sup>rd</sup> Regiment  
 Company G, 1<sup>st</sup> Regiment  
 Company A, 3<sup>rd</sup> Regiment  
 Company ?, 16<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company C, 19<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Battery ?, 12<sup>th</sup> Light Artillery  
 Company O?, 16<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company K, 37<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 Company C, 19<sup>th</sup> Regiment  
 4<sup>th</sup> Light Artillery  
 Company D, 3<sup>rd</sup> Regiment  
 Company C, 23<sup>rd</sup> Regiment  
 Company K, 19<sup>th</sup> Regiment

**SOME DESCENDANTS OF  
BENJAMIN AUSTIN AND ELIZABETH WATSON  
OF TENNESSEE AND ILLINOIS**

*by Becky Moyer Boone*

B. BENJAMIN<sup>1</sup> AUSTIN was born 14 April 1791 in North Carolina or Tennessee. He was first married on January 1811 to Elizabeth Watson, who was born on 16 September 1793, also in North Carolina or Tennessee. Their first seven children were born in Sumner County, Tennessee. Sometime before the 1830 Census, Benjamin and Elizabeth moved their family to Clark County, Illinois. They and all but one of their children are accounted for (by age and gender) in the 1830 Census of Clark County. One of their two daughters age 10-15 does not appear: possibly Eliza had died young or was living elsewhere? The same census also lists one female slave age 10-24, and three free colored females (one age 24-36, one age 55-100, one over 100 years old) as part of Benjamin Austin's household. Elizabeth died on 9 October 1836 in Hutton, Coles County, Illinois. Benjamin married a second time on 5 January 1841 in Coles County to Elizabeth (—) Dyer, apparently a widow who had at least five sons and two daughters by her previous marriage. By the 1850 Census in Salisbury Precinct, Coles County, only Rhoda Austin and Elizabeth's two youngest boys were still living at home with Benjamin and Elizabeth. Benjamin died 30 November 1860 in Hutton. Mentioned in his Probate Record were his widow Elizabeth, Nathan Austin, heirs of Candice Parker, Emily Parker, Jane Austin, Rhoda Dorman, and Mary Chenowith heirs, together with personal property to the (probable) amount of \$400. Mary was likely born in Illinois or Sumner, Tennessee. The youngest two children were born in Hutton:

CHILDREN:

- B1. NATHAN, *b. 10 December 1812 +*
- B2. WILLIAM, *b. 27 March 1815 +*
- B3. ELIZA, *b. 9 October 1817*
- B4. MARTHA, *b. 14 Nov. 1819, d. 17 August 1836*
- B5. BETTIE, *b. 28 March 1822, d. 2 April 1858*
- B6. CANDICE, *b. 29 April 1824, m. 4 June 1844 to Felix R. Parker by Wm. Gilman, J.P. Known children: Prior, Benjamin, John, Lydia and Leander. Candice d. 12 July 1858-60*
- B7. EMILY, *b. 15 December 1826, d. 22 July 1863, m. 21 February 1848 to James Parker. Known children: Jacob, Charlotte, Rufus and George.*
- B8. MARY, *b. 22 April 1829, m.(1) 27 October 1851 to Robert Chenowith. Robert's Will was filed 26 January 1863. Mary m.(2) — Cutright, they had a son Austin Cutright.*
- B9. ELLEN JANE, *b. 10 August 1831, unmarried, d. 16 April 1889*
- BA. RHODA CATHERINE, *b. 26 April 1835, m. 16*

*December 1852 to George Franklin Dorman, who was b. 18 December 1827 in Tiffen, Seneca County, Ohio, and d. 2 March 1884 in Fair Groves, Greene County, Missouri. Their son Simon Henry Dorman was b. 1869 in Coles County. Rhoda d. 27 December 1894 in Illinois.*

**SECOND GENERATION**

B1. NATHAN<sup>2</sup> AUSTIN (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) was born 10 December 1812 in Sumner County, Tennessee. He was first married on 2 August 1834 to Lucinda Parker in Coles County, Illinois. He married a second time in Coles County on 21 January 1844 to Harriet Parker by John Dougherty, M.G. The family is recorded in Salisbury Precinct of Coles County in 1850. Listed with the family in that census were five Walker children, all born in Illinois: Stanley B. 17, Sarah Q. 15, Perry 13, Merena 11, and Mary 9. Nathan died on 25 July 1871. His first two children were by his first wife, all are believed to have been born in Coles County:

CHILDREN:

- B11. WILLIAM H., *b. ca. 1838 (12 in 1850 Census)*
- B12. BENJAMIN F., *b. ca. 1839 (11 in 1850)*
- B13. CANDICE, *b. ca. 1846 (4 in 1850 Census)*
- B14. ISABEL, *m. — Lee*
- B15. HELEN, *m. — Wells*

B2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> AUSTIN (*Benjamin*<sup>1</sup>) was born 27 March 1815 in Sumner County, Tennessee. On 26 March 1839 a William Austin was married in Coles County, Illinois, to Mrs. Rebecca Woodall by Abram L. Hollis, M.G. William Austin Sr. and William D. Austin Jr. signed as Executors of the estate of John M. Austin on 14 November 1846 in Coles County. William D. Austin married on 4 March 1847 to Hester Ann Sousley by Robert Graham, L.D. M.G. According to Coles County Probate records, the final settlement of William Austin's estate paid 1851 taxes, so he probably died around then, leaving the following heirs: William D. Austin, Elizabeth Woodall, Jesse Meadows and wife, John and Susan Austin heirs, Robert Mitchel's heirs, M. Duties heirs, Aminadal? Austin, Samuel Austin, and Lucinda Prince. Coles County Probate Records show that on 1 July 1901, W. N. Austin swore on oath that on 28 June 1901 he served notice on Ester A. Austin, heir to the estate of William D. Austin.

**References**

Biography on Benjamin Austin by his grandson Simon Henry Dorman; 1850 Census for Coles County; *Early Marriages of Coles County 1830-1850*; *Early Coles County Marriage Records*; data from Naomi Hughes of Checotah, Oklahoma; Coles County Probate Records.

## SOME AUSTIN MARRIAGE RECORDS FOUND IN THE STATE OF OHIO

*by Pauline Lucille Austin*

Editor's Note: The following data was gleaned from the author's rather extensive genealogical notes relating to Austins in the state of Ohio. Mrs. Austin has undertaken considerable correspondence for many years in gathering data on Austin lines in Ohio and several other states. As an Associate Editor of Austins of America, she generously continues to share her research efforts with our present readers and with future generations.

*A. Austin to Josiah Mclaughlin on 1 January 1862 in Brown County*

*Aaron Austin to Ann Harper on 6 May 1840 in Ashtabula County*

*Aaron Austin to Nancy Enos on 23 January 1862 by J. G. Schouller*

*Abel J. Austin to Deborah Cummings on 23 September 1836 in Meigs County*

*Albert Austin to Ann Norton on 19 May 1847 Portage County*

*Albert Austin to Emma Newton on 5 January 1842 in Portage County*

*Alexander Austin to Lois D. Foot 17 January 1862 by John Whitworth in Knox County*

*Alexander Austin to Matilda Mitchell 3 March 1853 by Burgess M.G. in Marion County*

*Alfred Andrew Austin to Miss Ann McGee on 11 August 1842 in Meigs County*

*Almira Austin to Wm. Reeves on 22 December 1835 in Portage County*

*Alonzo Austin to Alice Gaston on 4 September 1865 in Meigs County*

*Amos Austin to Rebecca J. Johnson 12 September 1857 in Lake County*

*Andrew G. Austin to Anna H. Freeman on 28 June 1853 in Clark County*

*Angeline Austin to Augustus Burr on 20 December 1841 of Ashtabula County in Ravenna, Portage County*

*Ann Austin to John Moon on 15 April 1857 in Portage County*

*Ann Eliza Austin to James Day on 18 September 1835 in Sheffield, Lorain County*

*Ann P. Austin to William L. Browning 8 January 1800 by John Kyle in Licking County*

*Anna Austin to Isaac Ewing on 1 January 1860 in Wayne County*

*Annette Abigail Austin to Arnold M. Cleveland on 1 January 1856 in Granville, Licking County*

*Benjah Austin, Jr. to Belinda Dean on 1 October 1840 in Trumbull County*

*Benjamin A. Austin to Mary Cowgill in 1838 in Clinton County*

*Benjamin Austin b. VT of Knox County to Rachel Kimble on 13 October 1853 by D. Grey M.G. 3rd m. in Hancock County*

*Benjamin Austin to Rebecca Durbin on 29 December 1829 by A. Goff in Knox County*

*Benjamin D. Austin to Sarah R. ? residents in 1839 in Medina County*

*Benjamin A. Austin to Mary Smith in 1853 in Clinton County*

*Benson Austin to Sall Ross on 22 July 1830 by Samuel Cabeen J.P. in Muskingum County*

*Bessie Austine to A. C. Moore in Lorain County*

*Betsie (Austin) Goodale to ? Parks from Orange County VA in Lawrence County*

*Betsy B. Austin to Ephriam Sackett on 24 December 1846 in Geauga County*

*Betsy B. Austin to Lysander Weed on 3 March 1833 of Ashtabula County in Columbus, Franklin County*

*Bushnell Austin to Sally Page on 14 December 1838 in Lake County or Geauga County*

*Cale Austin to Bessie Bell in 1897 in Allen County*

*Calvin Austin to Martha Murdock on 16 June 1805 in Jefferson County*

*Camilla Austin to Edmund Day on 2 September 1846 in Sheffield, Lorain County*

*Caroline Austin to Fredrick Herton on 17 March 1840 in Portage County*

*Caroline R. Austin to William Hubbard on 16 March 1840 in Portage County*

*Cassius Austin to Lydia Jeffers on 5 November 1880 by S.D. Cowden in Gallia County*

*Catherine M. Austin to David R. Clifton in 1917 in Allen County*

*Charles A. Austin to Samantha Clingensmith on 18 December 1861*

*Charles B. Austin m. Sarah Ann Burroughs? 19 December 1844 by Levi Purviance M.G. in Preble County*

*Charles G. Austin to Harriet Curtis on 21 September 1825 in Portage County*

*Charlotte Austin to Bondinott Seely on 22 August 1828 in Ashtabula County*

*Charlotte Austin to Hamilton Kearns on 1 April 1839 in Shelby County*

*Chloe Austin to John Henderson on 22 July 1806 in Geauga County*

*Clarinda Austin to Harvey Sadd on 23 February 1835 of Ashtabula County in Columbus, Franklin County*

*Clarissa Austin to Rufus Sweet on 29 January 1835 of Ashtabula in Columbus, Franklin County*

*Cornelius Austin to Amanda Jollife 9 March 1850 in Zanesville, Muskingum County*

*Cornelius Austin to Roxy Norton on 14 December 1846 in Portage County*

*Cyrenthia Austin to George W. William on 1 March 1841 in Paulding County*

*Daniel Austin to Martha Frisk on 11 January 1844 in Portage County*

*David Austin to Anna Kimes on 25 February ? in Portage County*

*David Austin to Mary Fleming on 5 February 1829 by Albert Coal J.P. in Muskingum Co.*

*David Austin to Sarah Wood on 13 May 1848 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga County*

*David B. Austin to Melisse Thompson on 27 October 1850 by Thos. M. Burman M.G. in Preble County*

*David B. Austin to Rachel Grove on 18 March 1849 by Zibs Brown M.G. in Preble County*

*David L. Austin to Maranda A. Todd on 11 March 1852 in Ashtabula County*

*David S. Austin to Angie Middleton in 1870 in Clinton County*

*David S. Austin to Lois Smith in 1850 in Clinton County*

*Delila C. Austin to Alexander Lynn on 29 March 1878 by Ha. Kent Probate Judge in Gallia County*

*Easter Austin to John Dale on 10 May 1838 in Union County*

*Edward C. Austin to Laura J. Mills on 27 October 1845 in Ashtabula County*

*Edward W. Austin to Sarah I. Mostelle on 4 October 1855 by George Leonard in Knox Co.*

*Electa Austin to Charles Snyder on 11 May 1841 in Portage County*

*Elijah R. Austin to Susan Davis on 7 June 1841 in Meigs County*

*Eliphalet Austin to Julia R. Hawley on 20 September 1835 in Ashtabula County*

*Eliphalet Austin to Sally B. Cowles on 20/30 August 1819 in Ashtabula County*

Eliza Aston to John H. Haver on 9 August 1829 in Knox County by John Roberts J.P.

Eliza Hannah Austin to Isaac S. Cole on 19 June 1836 in Knox County by Daniel Conant M.G.

Eliza J. Austin to George Akin Racey on 4 July 1857 in Caldwell, Noble County

Eliza R. Aston to Isaac F. Lindsey on 25 January 1845 in Clermont County

Elizabeth Ashton to George Good on 1 June 1868 in Muskingum County

Elizabeth Ashton to John Perry on 1 October 1837 in Hamilton County

Elizabeth Axtell to Robert Thompson on 28 September 1846 in Knox County

Elizabeth Austin to Samuel Akins on 5 July 1838 in Knox County by John Cockran J.P.

Elizabeth Austin to Edmond S. Snow on 23 October 1851 in Ashtabula County

Elizabeth Austin to Fountian Dear on 20 April 1865 in Clark County

Elizabeth Austin to John G. Somers on 21 February 1848 in Geauga County

Elnor Austin to John Sherbondy on 31 December 1850 in Summit County

Elsa Austin to Ransam Moore 27 November 1826 in Lorain County

Emilie Austin to Samuel Forward Hickok on 1 January 1840 in Aurora, Portage County Emily Austin to Richard Blade on 18 October 1849 in Franklin County, by Thomas Hughs M.G.

Ethel Cecelia Austin to Frank Parker Taylor on 5 August 1909 in Toledo, Lucas County

Eve Austin to Moses Madkins on 13 March 1853 in Gallia County

Even Ashton to Sarah Frame on 22 August 1839 in Muskingum County

Ezra Austin to Betsy English on 11 January 1835 in Portage County

Flora A. Austin to Almon Amphear on 24 December 1861 in Portage County

Florilla Austin (Mrs.) to Lemuel J. Chester on 4 March 1846 in Portage County

Frances Maria Austin to George Parsons on 10 Dec. 1807 in Warren, Trumbull County

Franklin Austin to Harriett Hively on 30 August 1847 in Defiance County

Freeman Austin to Elizabeth Johnson on 26 February 1818 in Trumbull County

George Austin to Florence Angdon on 14 May 1862 in Hancock County, 1st m.

George Austin to Helbur Beach on 25 September 1872 in Hancock County, 2nd m.

George Austin to Mary Wright on 19 June 1828 in Meigs County

George M. Austin to Eliza Mills on 2 April 1839 in Ashtabula County

George W. Austin to Betsy M. Bissell on 31 July 1834 in Portage County

George Washington Austin to Martha Rose on 20 November 1845 in Warren, Trumbull County

Godfried Austin to Christine Snyder on 10 March 1844 in Marion Co. by G. Snyder J.P.

Hannah Ann Austin to John A. Gage on 24 September 1840 in Champaign/Franklin/Butler County by Rev. Wm. Graham.

Hannah Austin to Isaac B. Cole on 19 June 1836 by Daniel W. Conant

Hannah Austin to Joseph Rigby on 15 November 1827 in Knox Co. by Andrew Stoles, J.P.

Hannah M. Austin to Richard P. Loveland on 16 December 1841 in Ashland County by D. Robinson J.P.

Harmon Austin to Minerva Sackett on 11 January 1843 in Trumbull County

Harriet Austin to Edward Cooper on 25 August 1861 in Portage County

Harrison Austin to Mary Elbert on 18 November 1858 in Zanesville, Muskingum County

Henry Austin to Catherine Eaton on 3 August 1851 in Knox County by John Inacho J.P.

Henry H. Austin to Mary Waterbury on 31 March 1849 in Ashtabula County

Henry L. Austin to Jane D. Warner on 13 October 1837 in Ashtabula County

Henry M. Austin to Mary Ann Wood on 30 March 1854 in Berlin Township, Knox County by W. I. Close.

Henry S. Austin to Laura Leed on 1 October 1844 in Trumbull County

Hiram Austin to Eunice Tilden on 5 February 1831 in Portage County

Hiram Austin to Elizabeth Sears on 1 June 1841 in Portage County

Homer Austin to Lucretia Curtiss on 4 December 1823 in Portage County

Homer Austin to Margaret J. Anderson on 3 March 1841 in Trumbull County (see Isaac)

Homer Austin to Robert Elwood in 1823 in Highland County

Horace Austin to Nancy Alfred on 5 May 1827 in Jefferson, Ashtabula County

Isaac Austin to Calista Silvers on 13 October 1842 in Montgomery County

Isaac Austin to Deborah F. Thompson on 22 August 1861 in Warren County

Isaac Austin to Jane Wood on 13 September 1860 in Morgan County

Isaac Austin to Margaret J. Anderson on 3 March 1841 in Trumbull County (see Homer)

Isabella Austin to Marc Wheeler on 22 May 1850 in Chagrin Falls, Cuyahoga County

Jacob Austin to Martha Price in 1833 in Carroll County James Austin to Elizabeth King on 12 February 1854 in Clark County

James Austin to Hannah Hicklin on 27 October 1831 in Marborough, Stark County at the Quaker Meeting House.

James Austin to Martha Ritter on 24 June 1849 in Trumbull County

James Austin to Mary Ann Pratt on 12 July 1829 in Stark County

James L. Austin to Nora McKee in 1904 in Holmes County

James O. Austin to Catherine Spangler on 13 August 1837 in Mushingum County by J. K. Parmelee

James S. Austin to Marietta Reed on 13 May 1834 in Portage County

James S. Austin to Abigail E. Mason on 9 September 1869 in Lancaster, Muskingum Co.

James Van Austin to Lydia Mann on 16 February 1832 in Montgomery County

James W. Austin to Charlotte Funk on 9 April 1840 in Jefferson Twp., Muskingum County by John Jacobs J. P.

Joab Austin to Emeline C. Davis on 7 April 1851 or 57 in Portage County

John A. Austin to Harriett Bacon on 9 August 1855 in Franklin County by Henry Floyd Roberts M.G.

John Austin to Anna Braddock on 6 April 1834 in Knox County by James Irwin J.P.

John Austin to Emily M. Blair on 12 February 1836 in Portage County

John Austin to Irene Halbert on 1 September 1859 in Washington County

John Austin to Miss Martha Cooper on 8 March 1841 in Knox Co. by W. E. Clark M.G.

John Austin to Sarah Taylor on 20 November 1828 in Portage County

John D. Austin to Lucretia Ellen Glaze on 12 January 1847 in Knox Co. by Emil Harris JP

John D. Austin to Mary Jane Thompson on 6 February 1849 in Knox County by J. W. Marvin. M.G.

John E. Auten to Sarah Winters on 10 August 1852 in Knox County by M. C. Furlong M.G.

John J. Austin to Rebecca Bowes on 15 February 1855 in Preble County by Abraham Moses M.G.

John M. Austin to Sarah Falling on 6 April 1831 in Fairj?eld Co. by Henry Mathews MG  
Jonathan Austin to Permillia A. Kerr on 14 August 1872 in Highland County, by Truman S. Cowden.

Jonathan Austin to Rebecca Belsford on 14 September 1826 in Greene County, by Joshua Carman

Joseph Austin to Ann Brewster on 11 March 1830 in Greene County, by Wm. Dixon M.G.

Joseph Austin to Malinda Woodruff on 10 February 1828 in Butler County

Josiah Austin to Isabelle Barker on 3 August 1825 in Champaign County by John C. Peirson M.G.

Josie Austin to William O. Wilson on 21 November 1883 in Gallia County by S. D. Cowden .

Julia Ann Aston to George Washington Jessup on 28 December 1841 in Hamilton County

Julius Austin to Frances E. Freeman on 24 January 1833 in Trumbull County

Justin Austin to Catharine Harper on 19 May 1 1850 in Greene County

Laura Austin to Erastus Rosseter 15 December 1825 in Portage County

Linus Austin to Louisa Collins Avery on 21 January 1852 in Middleburg, Logan County

Lizzie M. Austin to Willard C. Hull on 18 September 1861 in Trumbull County

A. Austin to Alex McIntyre 16 June 1859 in Lake Countv

Lucinda Ashton to John Lane on 16 February 1849 in Brown County

L(ucius) D(unham) Austin to Harriett M. Barker on 27 October 1863 in Lake County

Lucius M. Austin to Melissa Whiting on 7 March 1825 in Jefferson, Ashtabula County

Lucretia L. Austin to Alva Hart on 29 October 1833 in Portage County

Lucy A. Austin to Henry Bedell on 1 February 1853 in Ashtabula County

Lucy A. F. L. Austin to Thomas B.O. Radcliff on 12 July 1863 in Lake County

Lydia Austin to William L. Smith on 24 February 1840 in Meigs County

Lyman H. Austin to Emeline Olin on 15 April 1855 in Hartsgrove, Ashtabula County

Maggie Austin to Centenial Shope 1897 in Allen Countv

Malinda Austin to Henry M. Heinery on 19 June 1853 in Meigs County

Malissa Austin to Daniel B. Scofield on 4 August 1834 in Henry County

Malvina Austin to Samuel McGibbony on 9 October 1840 in Licking County by Timothy Howe, M.G.

Margaret Ashton to Chuck Peaslee on 23 October 1834 in Columbus, Franklin County

Margaret Austin to Henry Neel 1845 in Knox County

Margaret Austin to Moses W. Hart on 27 March 1864 in Franklin County, by E.H.

Heagles V.D.M.

Margaret Auton to Robert Thompson 13 July 1828 in Preble County

Maria Austin to Davis Montgomery on 9 February 1820 or 21 in Ashtabula County, Jefferson

Marinda Austin to Joseph L. Taylor on 24 May 1864 in Portage County

Martha Austin to Andrew W. Loomis 9 March 1826 in Jefferson County

Martha J. Austin to John Doverly on 16 November 1873 in Defiance County

Martha LuVurn Austin to Floyd Jacob Simons 1929 Allen County

Mary Aston to John McMichael on 2 June 1825 in Muskingum County by D. Prodjet?

Mary A. Austin to Chauncey D. Taylor on 8 January 1839 in Medina County

Mary Ann Austin to Thomas Long on 14 February 1833 in Greene County, by E. Williams.

Mary Austin to Andrew Hicks on 4 September 1860 in Knox County by T. F. Hildreth, JP

Mary Austin to Atkins Gains on 25 September 1861 in Franklin County, by Silas Johnson M.G. colored.

Mary Austin to Ben Stover on ??? in Champaign County

Mary Austin to Daniel Pratt on 8 November 1827 in Stark County

Mary Austin to Elson Tickner on 12 April 1835 in Portage County

Mary Austin to James Harris on 20 August 1854 in Muskingum Co. by S. M. Lane J.P.

Mary Austin to John Newman on 5 June 1819 in Fairfield County

Mary Austin to Joseph Stokes on 23 April 1829 in Union County

Mary Austin to Nehemiah Barnhard on 20 October 1835 in Knox County by J. W. Hildreth J.P.

Mary Austin to William Brown on 20 March 1834 in Stark County

Mary Austin to William F. Neal on 28 October 1852 in Champaign County

Mary Austin to William Walker on ??? in Gallia County

Mary Belle Austin on ??? to Leonard L. Potter.

Mary E. Aston to Ce Abbe on 16 February 1870

Mary E. Austin to Georger Karas in 1916 in Allen County

Mary Jane Austin to David Jennings on 21 November 1865 in Noble County

Malinda Austin to Henry M. Heinery on 19 June 1853 in Meigs County

Mercy Austin to Harlow B. Mills on 27 March 1844 in Ashtabula County

Minerva Austin to George B. Clark on 7 January 1853 in Henry County

Nancy C. Ashton to Josiah Angle on 9 March 1862 in Hocking County

Nelson Austin to Mary Yonker in 1850 poss. Beaver, Pike County

Olga Marie Austin to William Mumbower in 1915 in Allen County

Olive E. Austin to Caleb S. Ely on 1 March 1865 in Portage County

Oliver Austin to Amelia Redding on 29 May 1858 in Marion County by James King.

Olivia C. Austin to Cort J. Adams on 17 June 1860 in Portage County

Orson A. Austin to Mariam B. Harrison on 1 November 1846 of Holmes County in Waterville, Wood County

Patricia Austin to Matthew Macy between 1817 and 1830 in Kendall, Stark County

Polly Austin m. Cornelius Conklin on 19 August 1821 in Richland County

Phebe Ashton to Peter Smith on 12 December 1825 in Guernsey County

Philip Ashton to Cordelia Dewitt on 16 May 1861 in Knox County

Rachel Austin to James Cosart on 3 August 1834 in Knox County by James Blair J.P.

Rachel D. Austin to Job Haines on 23 January 1843 in Green County

Ralph L. Austin to Francis Doty in 1925 in Holmes County

Rebecca Austin to David W. James on 9 January 1832 in Greene County, by John Osborn

Rebecca Mills Austin to Ransom Lyman Coe on 26 October 1824 in Ashtabul/Portage County

Rosina Austine to Clinton H. Moore on ??? in Lorain County

Ruth Austin to Amos Kettle 12 June 1851 in Knox County by Elnathan Raymond M.G.

Sally Austin to Cornelius Van Horn 1 December 1812 in Jefferson Co. by Stephen Ford.

Sally Austin to Labon Waterman on 25 December 1828 in Ashtabula County

Sally Austin to Reuben Noah on 13 February 1820 in Portage County

Samuel Aston to Hattie Bartlett on 12 November 1833 in Athens County

Samuel Austin to Army Spofford in 1825 in Medina County

Samuel Austin to Elizabeth Remline in 1842 in Portage County

Samuel Austin to Nancy Babb on 15 January 1824 in Clinton County

Samuel Austin to Rebecca Therrard on 4 November 1855 in Zanesville, Muskingum County

Sarah Austin to Caleb Powell 23128129 June 1832 in Knox County, by F. Phpha? J.P.

Sarah Ashton to Charles Fox Aultman on 3 January 1866 in Clermont County

Sarah Austin to Edward Cowles on 16 December 1840 in Ashtabula County

Sarah Austin to Peter Dunn on May 25 1836 Sarah Austin to William Conner on 20 November 1830 in Greene County by Wm. Dixon.

Sarah Ashton to William Martin on 24 December 1926 in Knox County by Jacob Dixon J.P.

Sarah Elizabeth Austin to John Wesley Ruby on 3 March 1866 in Rural Dale. OH

Sarah J. Austin to Phillip Cobbler 25 July 1853 in Delaware County, by Samuel Lynch.

Sarah Jane Austin to Michael Warren Lane/Lain on 27 December 18?? in Knox County by Geo. LitZenberg.

Sarah Lucretia Austin to Obed Cullens/Cullins on 12 May 1855158 in Zanesville, Muskingum County

Seymour Austin to Eunice Bissell on 8 January 1818 in Geauga County

Seymour Austin to Julia E. Parker on 3 March 1864 in Trumbull County

Silas Austin to Emily Buckland on 13 October 24 November 1819 in Licking County by Levan Randall

Silas P. Austin to Martha Jane McDaniel on 17 November 1831 in Brown County

Sirena G. Austin to Fredrick E. Skinner on 17 January 1849 in Lake Geauga County

Sophia Austin to Charles Hawkins on 2 January 1848 in Knox Co. by William Hays

Sophia Austin to Chauncey Hawley on 12 December 1810 in Geauga County

Susan Aston to George Warier on 18 November 1824 in Muskingum Co. by W. Thompson Susan Ashton to John Kom on 9 January 1834 in Holmes County

Sybil Austin to Henry Webb on 14 November 1824 in Ashtabula County

Sylvester Austin to Elizabeth Culbertson on

25 November 1850 in Marion County by B. Wall

Thaadeus Austin to Drusilla Hafeld on 4 June 1851 in Portage County

Thomas Austin to Mahala Walikins on 2 September 1828 in Montgomery County

Thomas W. Austin to Lucy J. Lattimer on 28 October 1863 in Franklin County, by D.D.

Mather M.G. O.S.J. both of Norwich Twp. W. H. Austin to Silva McCahn on 22 October 1883 in Hancock County

Walter Henry Austin to Eunice Louise Herren in 1931 in Allen County

Walter Austin to Sarah Nurse/Nourse on 12 July 1827 in Portsmouth, Scioto County

Warren Austin to Melissa Hunt on 23 September 1873 in Defiance County

Washington Austin to Mary Dunlap on 15 July 1847 in Trumbull County

William Austin to Anna Conner 9 July 1854 in Delaware County, by M.C. Bean J.P.

William Austin to Anne Wood on 19 August 1819 in Licking County by J. Johnson J.P.

William Austin to Mary French on 26 January 1853 in Knox County

William Austin to Nancy Jane Dwiggins 31 August 1871.

William C. Austin to Elizabeth Duncanson on 2 March 1872 in Highland County

William Jeremiah Austin to Elizabeth Johnston on 30 November 1830 in Knox County

William M. Austin to Charlotte Briggs on 29 January 1848 in Morgan County

William Ulysses Austin to Kate Leach in 1903, res. Newark, OH.

Jonathan and Silas were next to each other in the 1790 census for Pawling, New York. Mary, a daughter of Silas and Sarah, 'late of Beekman' m. Abel Force 1807. Grinman and Daniel Austin were in the Pawling census for 1800. Joshua Austin was a schoolmaster in 1795. Aaron Austin had a son Archer b. 1754 in the area. Any help on this family would be appreciated.

**206-3. Robert B. Austin** married Mary Frances Hillard. Their son Harry Adalbert Austin was born 10 May 1884 in Greene County, Iowa. Harry married Martha Pearl Petry on 26 September 1909 in Denver, Colorado. Seek more information on Robert and Mary.

**206-4. Aaron Austin** was born in circa 1768, possibly in Concord, New Hampshire. He married on 25 November 1790 to Judith Eastman of Concord. They had at least three children: William Gage Austin b. 24 April 1792, Betsey Austin b. 10 October 1793, and Sarah Austin b. 12 March 1794. There was another Aaron Austin who died in Concord on 14 March 1793 - perhaps the father or a son of Aaron? Another unnamed child of Aaron Austin died in 1802 in Concord. Aaron himself died in 1815 in Concord, and his widow Judith was appointed administrator of his estate (from South Paris, Oxford County, Maine probate court records). Seek ancestry of Aaron Austin, and any additional information on his family and descendants.

## QUERIES

**206-1. Charles L. Austin** m. Pheriba (Permila?)? in Wake Co. North Carolina. Daughters (all born in Wake Co. NC) were Delaney b. 1786, married William Poe; Pheriba b. 1791, married Ambrose Manion Jr.; Edith b. 1795, m. Thomas Caruth. Probable sons were William A., John C., and Charles A. Family moved to Allen County, Kentucky. Seek to exchange any information on this family.

**206-2. Oliver Austin** - several members of his family were in Beekman Precinct, Dutchess County, New York after 1760. Oliver Austin was there circa 1774 to 1780, and

**THE DESCENDANTS OF  
JOHN AUSTIN AND ANN BADEN  
OF ALBEMARLE COUNTY, VIRGINIA**

*by Bert Addis Austin*

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 174]

SIXTH GENERATION

J332-31. THEODORE<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*George A.*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac Bill*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 19 June 1888 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Casey County on 31 March 1910 to Ellen Toms, the daughter of John C. Toms and Elizabeth French. Theodore was known as 'Theo' and was a Casey County merchant all his life. He also worked as a blacksmith, and when the local blacksmith was behind in his work, Theo would shoe horses for him. His store still stands across the road from his home at Labascus, Casey County. Theodore went every year to clean the graves of his grandparents. This gravesite is on the Forrest Austin farm in the woods, Dunnville, Casey County. I went with him in the Spring of 1970. Theodore died 22 April 1973 age 84 in Somerset, Pulaski County, Kentucky and is buried in Thomastown Cemetery, located in Dunnville. Ellen was still living in 1985. They had one child, recorded in Casey County:

J332-311. ISAIAH LEWIS, *b. 28 March 1918 +*

J332-36. FORREST EGBERT<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*George A.*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac Bill*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 30 January 1922 in Dunnville, Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in New Wilmington, Pennsylvania, on 31 July 1943 to Mary Ellen Williamson. Mary, the daughter of Archibald Clark Williamson and Hannah Elizabeth Ewers, was born on 3 May 1923 in Bremen, Ohio. When Forrest entered the Army in World War II, they misspelled 'Egbert' with an 'A' and he now goes by 'Forrest A. Austin'. Forrest owns and resides on the farm of his grandfather J332 Isaac Bill Austin, in Dunnville. Oil was discovered on this farm in 1980 and was still pumping in 1985. His sister J332-35 Mossie (Austin) Reckner lives across the road from Forrest. Forrest, a great coon hunter, is known country wide as 'Buck Austin the Coon Hunter'. Forrest and Mary were both still living in 1985. They have two children:

J332-361. HAROLD EUGENE, *b. 3 August 1944 in Sharon, Pennsylvania. He m. on 12 February 1967 to Judy Gale Hagy. Harold has a Country Band and is a Preacher in the Christian Church, lives on farm with parents.*

J332-362. SHIRLEY, *b. 24 July 1946 in Boyle County, Kentucky. She m. Charles Wayne Sims, resided in Lexington, Kentucky.*

Photo AOA 207

**Robert L. Austin in April 1978**

J333-21. ROBERT L.<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 20 February 1902 in Mt. Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky, in the house built by George Jefferson Austin on land given to him by his uncle and father-in-law, Joshua L. Bradshaw (husband of 5335 Sarah Austin). He was first married in February 1930 to Zella Warren in Hammond, Indiana. Zella died in July 1931, and is buried in Bethany, Illinois. Robert married a second time, in New Salem, Lincoln County, on 21 April 1935 to Helen Short Baker. Helen, the daughter of Jesse and Edith F. (Short) Baker, was born on 29 June 1915 in Middleburg, Casey County, Kentucky. Robert was a brakeman on the railroad, and he lost a leg in a 1932 railroad accident in Chicago, Illinois. Robert and Helen were living in Union City, California, on 14 March 1984. Robert had one child by his first wife Zella, and two by his second wife Helen:

J333-211. ROBERT LYNN, *b. 5 April 1931, d. circa 1975 Illinois*

J333-212. DONNA S., *born on 17 November 1937 in Kentucky +*

J333-213. NONA L., *b. 15 December 1939 in Kentucky*

J333-22. BERTMAN (BERT)<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 23 March 1904 in Mt. Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Covington, Kentucky on 1 December 1925 to Eursla McAninch. Eursla, the daughter of Evert and Roshia (Morgan) McAninch, was born on 24

Photo AOA 208-1

**Bertman Austin in 1973.**

March 1909 in Poplar Hill, Casey County, Kentucky. 'Bert' was a member of the Baptist Church in Middleburg, Casey County, while Eursla belonged to the Christian Church in Rich Hill, Casey County. Eursla died on 11 December 1957, in Cincinnati, Ohio, and is buried in Memorial Gardens, Mt. Healthy, Ohio. Bertman is shown above in a 1973 photograph taken in Los Angeles, California. He died on 3 April 1978 in Los Angeles, and he is buried there. Bert and Eursla's first child was born in Casey County, the others were born in Cincinnati, Ohio. Their eldest son Bert Addis served in the Air Force, the youngest David Lee served in the Marines. Indeed, with the exception of Robert, all of the boys have served in the military.

- J333-221. BERT ADDIS, *born 11 December 1926 +*  
 J333-222. JUNIOR, *b. 11 April 1928, d. 27 April 1928*  
 J333-223. ELNORE, *b. 11 February 1929, d. 13 February 1929*  
 J333-224. RUSSELL C., *born 16 April 1931 +*  
 J333-225. DOROTHY MAE, *b. 3 November 1935 +*  
 J333-226. ROBERT EUGENE, *b. 4 June 1937 +*  
 J333-227. DELORES ANN, *6. 12 September 1939 +*  
 J333-228. HAROLD J., *b. 2 February 1942 +*  
 J333-229. DAVID LEE, *b. 21 July 1949 +*

J333-34. MARY<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*William Clarence,<sup>6</sup> Nichodemus,<sup>4</sup> John L.,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 22 December 1909 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was married four days before her 14th birthday, in Lincoln County on 18 December 1923, to Oscar J. Griffin, age 19 (first marriage for both). Oscar, the son of James Marion and Lee (-) Griffin, was born on 30 March 1904 in Woodford County, Kentucky. Mary and Oscar are pictured above. Their family records were burned in a house fire. I spoke with Mary in 1978 in Hustonville, Lincoln County, but unfortunately her memory was not the best. Mary and Oscar had eleven GRIFFIN CHILDREN: CLARA B. b. 1924, PATSY R. b. 1926, JAMES CLARENCE b. 1927, CHARLES LEE b. 1928, CHESTER VERNON b. 1929, EDWARD b. 1930, LUCILLE E. b. 1932, PAUL WILBURN b. 1933, ALEENE MAE b. 1939, BILLY REEDY b. 1941, ARTHUR b. 1944.

J333-35. MARTHA<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*William Clarence,<sup>5</sup> Nichodemus,<sup>4</sup> John L.,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 4 July 1912 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was married at age 17, in Lincoln County on 23 August 1929, to Thelmer Coffman of Lincoln County, age 21 (first marriage for both). Thelmer, the son of Samuel Coffman and Bemida

Photo AOA 208-2

**Mary Austin and husband Oscar J. Griffin**

Yocumn, was born on 1908 in Lincoln County. I spoke with Martha Austin Coffman on 14 August 1979 in both). Thelmer, the son of Samuel Coffman and Bemida Yocumn, was born on 1908 in Lincoln County. I spoke with Martha Austin Coffman on 14 August 1979 in



Photo AOA 209-1

**Martha Austin and husband Thelmer Coffman**

Hustonville, Kentucky. A photograph of Martha and Thelmer, taken on their 50th Wedding Anniversary in 1979, appears above. They had six children recorded in Lincoln County . COFFMAN CHILDREN: ELIZABETH b. 1931, FREDDIE b. 1932, ORVILLE KENNETH b. 1933, JOHNNIE W. b. 1936, EVELYN b. 1937, CHARLOTTE b. 1938.

J343-31. LUTHER C.<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*John Laban,<sup>5</sup> John William,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 13 November 1892 in Casey County, Kentucky. He taught school in Casey County in 1915-1916, then served in the U.S. Army in World War I. After the war he went to Louisville, where he served as a postal clerk. Luther was married in 1921 to Irma Meek of Jeffersonville, Indiana, and is pictured above as a young man. Luther retired from the Post Office in 1958. He died on 10 June 1976 at age 83 in Jeffersonville. His wife, four children and eight grandchildren survived him. Anyone knowing any names of Luther's descendants please write to *Austins of America*.

J343-33. ORPHIA LEARIE~ AUSTIN (*John Laban,<sup>5</sup> John William,<sup>4</sup> Isaac,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born in 1896 in Casey County, Kentucky. She was married in her father's house in Casey County on 4 January 1914 to George Chester Cain of Casey County. George, the son of George Luther C. Austin (1892-1976) W. Cain and Magnolia Terry, was born on 18 April 1894 in Casey County. Orphia died in November 1964 in Casey County, and is buried in Salem Methodist Church Cemetery in Rheber, Casey County. George lived at the junction of State Highways 70 and 206, Rheber - Salem District in Casey County. He was blind for many years before his death on 20 May 1978 at age 84. He died at the Friendship Nursing Home in Danville, Boyle County, Kentucky. CAIN CHILDREN: FLOSSIE, DOROTHY, ORTHIA, MAGGIE.

J365-33. CARL WILLIAMS<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Robert Thomas,<sup>5</sup> John H.,<sup>4</sup> Robert J.,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born March 1905, probably in Missouri. He married on 3 January 1931 to Mildred Miller, who was born 13 August 1910. Children:

J365-331. MAURICE LEON, b. 25 May 1932, m. *Delores Gray b. 1 January 1939. They had son Jeffrey Leon b. 1 August 1959, they divorced in 1966. Maurice m.(2) on 22 March 1968 to Jolene Warren b. 11 November - -, adopting her daughter Michelle b. 13 July 1960.*

J365-332. LELA SUE, b. 2 November 1934, unmarried before July 1971

J365-333. JEAN, b. 11 March 1936, m.(1) Dennis Burke. They divorced, she m.(2) on 3 August

Photo AOA 209-2

**Luther C. Austin (1892-1976)**

*1968 to John McIntosh, who adopted her son Scott Burke b.1965. Steven John McIntosh was b.1970.*

J3B3-41. GEORGE NICOLO<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*George Benjamin,<sup>5</sup> Henry Shelton,<sup>4</sup> Joseph Harrison,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 2 June 1919 in Canton, Oklahoma. He was educated largely in Norman, Oklahoma, and was married there on 12 May 1941 to Mary Annyce Briscoe of Hollis, Oklahoma. He saw service in World War II, and received an M.D. degree in 1950. They owned property in Nashville TN, Columbia MO, Baltimore MD, Thermopolis WY, Cody WY, Lansing MI, East Lansing MI, Flint MI, and Montgomery AL. For more information on this family, see George's article which starts on page 187 of *Austins of America*. Their first child was born in Eagle Pass, Texas. The next two children were born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. Their last child was born in Baltimore, Maryland:

- J3B3-411. GEORGE LYNN, *b. 19August1944 +*
- J3B3-412. JOHN ANTHONY, *b. 1November1946 +*
- J3B3-413. ROBERT ALAN, *b. 18August1949 +*
- J3B3-414. SHARON ANNYCE, *b. 17March 1953 +*

J385-23. CECIL JOSEPH<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*William Clarence,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 1 August 1912 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was first married to Essie -, who was born on 1918. Essie died in 1941, and is buried in McKinney Cemetery, Lincoln County. Cecil was age 35 when he married a second time, in Casey County on 4 October 1947, to Genevieve Estes age 24 of Lincoln County. It was the first marriage for Genevieve, who was born in Lincoln County, the daughter of Emmett Estes and Monie Tinsley. Cecil was a farmer, residing in Lincoln County at the time of his second marriage.

J3E5-31. ALMA<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 27 June 1914 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was married at age 16, on 24 September 1930, to Jettie Tellious McWhorter, age 19. Jettie, the son of Floyd O. McWhorter and Daisy Lyons, was born on 22 March 1911 in Lincoln County. Alma and Jettie had eight MCWHORTER CHILDREN: RONALD HAROLD b.1931, ANNA LEE b.1933, BONNIE DARLENE b.1935, WILLIAM E. b. 1936, JACKIE LLOYD b.1939, DONNA MAY b.1943, BARBARA ANN b.1944.

J3E5-32. ARNOLD<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 13 January 1916 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was first married to Hazel Sims, the daughter of Oliver Sims and Naomi Delk, who was born circa 1922 in Lincoln County. They divorced, and Hazel Austin, resident of Hustonville, remarried in Casey County on 7 July 1959 to Tommy Privatt of McKinney. Arnold also remarried, to Myrtle Tinsley. Only one child, by his first wife, is known to me:

J3E5-321. KAY NORA, *b. circa 1947. m. on 21 September 1963 in Rockcastle County, Kentucky to Bobby R. Means age 18. Bobby, the son of Julius Means and Stella Martin, was born in Lincoln County. It was the first marriage for both.*

J3E5-34. GLENN ROBERT<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 5 December 1920 in New Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married on 5 December 1946 to Betty Butt. Betty, the daughter of N. E. Butt and Nanny Taylor, was born on 24 September 1919 in Highland, Lincoln County. According to his father's obituary, Glenn and his brother Eugene resided in Indianapolis in 1972. In 1975 Glenn resided on Lakeview Drive in Somerset, Pulaski County, Kentucky. Glenn and Betty had one child, born in Highland:

J3E5-341. GLENDA, *born 13 November 1947, died the same day.*

JE5-35. EDITH<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 11 September 1923 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was married in Lincoln County on 23 December 1939 to Carlos Bastin of McKinney, Lincoln County. Carlos, the son of James Bastin and Lula Reed, was born on 6 August 1920 in Lincoln County. Their children were all born in Lincoln County. Edith and Carlos were still residing in McKinney in September 1974. BASTIN CHILDREN: NELLIE b. 1941, PENNIE b.1944, VEDA b.1947, MICHAEL b.1950.

J3E5-36. ORVILLE<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born on 15 August 1925 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He graduated from McKinney High School, and served with the U.S. Army in World War II, and was married to Dorothy Cooper. He was a member of Indian Hills Christian Church in which he served as an elder, a song leader, and a Sunday School teacher. He also served on the church board, of which he was a past chairman. Orville was also a member of the Masonic Lodge at McKinney, and a member of the new suburban Kiwanis Club of Danville, and of the Southern Lads Quartet. Orville appears in the photograph on page 211. A sub-station foreman for the Kentucky Utilities Company, Orville sustained severe burns above the waist on Monday, 23 October 1967, while working on an oil circuit-breaker in the Campbellsville sub-station. Orville died of his injuries the following day, on 24 October 1967 at age 42 at the University of Kentucky Medical Center in Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky. He is buried in Buffalo Springs Cemetery, Lincoln County. One child is known to have survived Orville:

[CONTINUED NEXT ISSUE]

Photo AOA 211

**Orville Austin (1925-1967)**

J3E5-361. CLYDE COOPER, *still living at home at the time of his father's death.*

J3E5-37. ARCHIBALD KENNETH<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 23 April 1931 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was married in Lincoln County on 14 November 1952 to Donna Jean Hacker. Donna, the daughter of Clarence and Marion (Roe) Hacker, was born on 12 July 1936 in Cass County, Illinois. In 1972 they were residing in Mount Salem, Lincoln County. Their children are recorded in Lincoln County:

J3E5-371. MARILYN, *b. 23 December 1953, m. Merrill Smith*

J3E5-372. SUSAN, *b. 8 July 1955, m. Rickey Elmore*

J3E5-373. STEPHEN, *b. 1 August 1962*

J3E5-38. HENRY JASON<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN, JR. (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 12 January 1933 in New Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky. He was first married to Betty Coffman, by whom he had two children. He married a second time on 20 January 1967 to Sandra Amon of Lancaster, Kentucky. Sandra, born 8 January 1945 the daughter of Robert and Rosella (Chadwell) Amon, was previously married to Ralph Thomas Ray. In 1972 the family lived in Stanford, Lincoln County. On 14 March 1972, while working as a Combination Man for the General Telephone Company of Liberty, Kentucky, Jason was installing a telephone when a two-year-old child's mother ran from the house crying for help. Jason found the child had stopped breathing and immediately administered artificial respiration. After a short time, she began to breath and cough, causing a large amount of phlegm that had blocked her respiratory passage to become dislodged. In June 1974 "Emanuel" Jason Austin, Jr., by then promoted to switchman for the General Telephone, was presented the company's LaCroix Bronze Medal for having saved the child's life. Jason still resided in Stanford in 1975. His first two children were born in Lincoln County, the third in Garrard County, Kentucky:

J3E5-381. CATHY, *b. 9 December 1952*

J3E5-382. MARLON, *b. 17 January 1953*

J3E5-383. AARON LEE, *b. 5 July 1969*

J3E5-3B. SHIRLEY<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Henry Jason,<sup>5</sup> Archibald,<sup>4</sup> George Washington,<sup>3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 24 April 1939 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was married in Jellico, Tennessee, on 27 December 1958 to Ralph Freeman Maples. Ralph, the son of James and Ella (Hall) Maples, was born on 5 July 1937 in Casey County, Kentucky. At least in

1972 and 1974, Shirley was residing on Route 1, Hustonville, Lincoln County. Her first two children are recorded in Boyle County, Kentucky, the third in Lincoln County. MAPLES CHILDREN: DANNY LYNN 1959, DEBORAH RENE 1963, FREEMAN WAYNE 1966.

J3E6-E1. ROBERT OWEN<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Elmer,<sup>5</sup> George Washington,<sup>4,3</sup> Jonas R.,<sup>2</sup> John<sup>1</sup>*) was born 6 April 1943 in Greenwood, Indiana. He was married in Casey County, Kentucky on 22 June 1963 to Shirley Randolph. Shirley, the daughter of Henry Horace and Emogene (Chaffen) Randolph, was born on 27 August 1945 in Casey County. In 1976 Robert owned and operated a Garage in Grove Ridge, Casey County. They were residing in Kings Mountain in 1983. They had five children:

J3E6-E11. MICHAEL WAYNE, *b. 10 October 1964 in Franklin, Indiana. He was in college in 1985.*

J3E6-E12. ROBIN RENE, *b. 20 April 1967 in Franklin. She was active in the Casey Co. High School Band, and received United States Achievement Academy awards for mathematics in 1983 and for leadership service in 1984.*

J3E6-E13. REBECCA ANN, *b. 23 September 1969 in Boyle County, Kentucky. Like her older sister, Becky was active in the Casey County High School Band, serving as both section and squad leaders for flutes.*

J3E6-E14. MELISSA KAY, *b. in Boyle County. She was crowned Princess at the Middleburg Fall Festival in 1984.*

J3E6-E15. DUSTIN DAVID, *b. 21 July 1985 in Danville*

J3E6-E2. RENITA GAIL<sup>6</sup> AUSTIN (*Elmer*,<sup>5</sup> *George Washington*,<sup>4,3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 15 October 1945 in Lincoln County, Kentucky. She was graduated from Casey County High School. Renita married in the Baptist Church in Grove Ridge, Casey County, Kentucky on 5 April 1975 to Stephen Ray Roach of Creston, Casey County, son of Richard and Gertrude Roach. In 1985 they had a boy and a girl, and lived next to Elmer.

## SEVENTH GENERATION

J332-311. ISAIAH LEWIS<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Theodore*,<sup>6</sup> *George A.*,<sup>5</sup> *Isaac Bill*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 28 March 1918 in Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Casey County on 25 March 1939 to Imogene Russell. Imogene, the daughter of John H. and Ella Beatrice (Dick) Russell, was born on 4 February 1920 in Casey County. Isaiah has owned a grocery store in Liberty or Casey County all his life. Their two children are recorded in Boyle County, Kentucky:

J332-3111. DONALD LEWIS, b. 26 March 1949, m. Linda Lou Ellis. He worked for Weddle & LaFavers Chevrolet and was residing in Liberty, Casey County in 1985.

J332-3112. ROGER LLOYD, b. 25 April 1954, m. in June 1975 to Donna Sayers, daughter of Arthur and Ina Sayers of Mintonville. Donna completed a two-year course to become a Medical Laboratory Technician. A daughter Sarah Elizabeth was b. 22 June 1985.

J333-212. DONNA SUE<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Robert L.*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 11 November 1937 in Cincinnati, Ohio. Her son Donald was born in San Francisco. She married on 17 January 1954 to James Allen Waggoner, son of Luther Waggoner, who was born on 24 January 1930 in Jonesville, North Carolina. Their first two children were born in North Carolina, the third in San Francisco. Donna married again on 23 August 1960 to Laban Lee Cox who was born on 24 September 1928. Their son Timothy was born in Bishop, California. Laban Cox adopted Donna's first four children in 1975 in Hayward, California. From Donna Cox on 5 March 1985 in Union City, California, I learned her first four children are now married, and Don Cox is a Minister. CHILDREN: DONALD ANTHONY BLANCHARD 1953, JOHN ALLEN WAGGONER 1954, THERESA LYNN WAGGONER 1955, SHERYLE ANN WAGGONER 1957, AND TIMOTHY EDWARD COX 1960.

J333-221. BERT ADDIS<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 11 December 1926 in Poplar Hill, Casey County, Kentucky. He was married in Richmond, Indiana on

5 February 1955 to Fern Joan Hagemeyer. Fern, the daughter of Louis and Doris (Landenwich) Hagemeyer, was born on 7 April 1929 in Cincinnati, Ohio. Bert retired from the Air Force, and later served as a policeman. Patrolman Bert Austin appears in the photograph on the next page in front of City Hall in Liberty, Casey County, in November 1974. Fern was a Registered Nurse, and played softball for the 'Dales Angels' team sponsored by the Casey County Hospital in 1979. Bert has been researching Austin genealogies for many years. In 1980 he took over the Casey County Bookmobile, and in 1984 he and Fern were living in Queen Creek, Arizona. Bert joined *Austins of America* as an Associate Editor in 1984 and has been sharing his wealth of Austin information since that time.

J333-2211. JEFFERY LOUIS, b. 13 December 1955 Arizona; resides in Phoenix, Arizona; unmarried.

J333-2212. REBECCA, b. 11 July 1957 Arizona, m. Michael Ellison who was killed in a house fire on 3 February 1980 in Mt. Salem, Lincoln County, Kentucky; Rebecca resides in Mt. Salem with their only child, Amey Lynn Ellison.

J333-2213. DANIEL J., b. 13 June 1959 Bermuda; m. Sheila Compton. In 1984 he was a Sonar Operator on a nuclear submarine operating out of Charleston, South Carolina.

J333-2214. BRADLEY, b. 14 April 1961 California, m. Carolyn Shell; adopted child: Chris Austin; reside in Liberty, Casey County.

J333-2215. JOEL, b. 18 July 1963 California, m. Theresa Durham, daughter of Linville C. and Mildred I. Durham of Yosemite, Casey County; one child: Morgan Austin; Joel and Theresa were residing in Yosemite in May 1984 when Army Private Joel Austin completed basic training at Fort Knox.

J333-224. RUSSELL C.<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 16 April 1931 in Cincinnati, Ohio. He was married in Baltimore, Maryland, to Margaret Louise Barabas, born 25 May 1933 in John Hopkins Hospital, Baltimore. Margaret is the daughter of Ida Shapiro and stepfather Jack Carroll. Their first child was born in Maryland, the next four were born in Cincinnati, and the last two were born in California:

J333-2241. RUSSELL EDWARD, b. 20 June 1955

J333-2242. PATRICIA ANN, b. 29 December 1956

J333-2243. PHYLLIS KAYE, b. 1 March 1958

J333-2244. MARK STEVEN, b. 22 June 1959

J333-2245. JEFFERSON BURT, b. 8 September 1961

J333-2246. WAYNE MORRIS, b. 8 December 1962

J333-2247. LINDA CATHLEEN, b. 16 March 1967

Photo AOA 213

**Patrolman Bert Austin, Sergeant David A. Price, Patrolman Danny V. Black, Lt. George W. Wethington, Col. Larry F. Bowmer, Dispatcher Perry Cranston, and Patrolman Larry West in front of City Hall, Liberty, Casey County, Kentucky in November 1974.** — *photograph by Fred Burkhard, Editor, Casey County News*

J333-225. DOROTHY MAE<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 3 December 1935 in Cincinnati, Ohio. She was married first to Charles A. Boker, and second to Donald Lee Nash. Donald, the son of Edward Arthur and Mary Kathleen (Meadows) Nash, was born on 25 September 1929 in New Port, Kentucky. Donald had one child by a previous marriage to Ora Wade. Children were born in Cincinnati, except Danielle b. in West Covina, California: RICHARD LEE NASH 1947, CARON SUE BOKER 1952, REDINA MARIA BOKER 1953, CHARLENE BOKER 1954, SHEILA FAITH BOKER 1955, RICHARD DALE BOKER 1958, DANIELLE RENE NASH 1968.

J333-226. ROBERT EUGENE<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 4 June 1937 in Cincinnati. He was married in Butler County, Ohio on 4 November 1960 to Freda May Johnson. Freda, the daughter of Lester and Rosa Lee (Phipps) Johnson, was born on 26 June 1940 in Gray, Kentucky. The family was living in Butler County, Ohio, in 1984.

J333-2261. ROBERT EUGENE, *b. 1 July 1961*

J333-2262. MARK ALLEN, *b. 16 February 1965*

J333-227. DOLORES ANN<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 12 September 1939 in Cincinnati, Ohio. She was married in Cincinnati on 18 April 1959 to Angelo Florimonte. Angelo, the son of Joseph Michael & Rose (Minilla) Florimonte, was born on 6 May 1930 in Cincinnati. All their children were born in Cincinnati, where Angelo & Dolores own a flower shop. FLORIMONTE CHILDREN: ANGELA JEAN 1961, JAMES ALAN 1963, JEFFERY MICHAEL 1969, KEITH RYAN & KEVIN GERARD 1971 [twins died crib deaths five days apart at age 7 weeks in 1972], JONATHAN JOSEPH 1973, JEREMY SCOT 1974, JOSHUA PHILIP 1977.

J333-228. HAROLD JEFFREY<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 2 February 1942 in Cincinnati, Ohio. Harold served in the U.S. Army from 1959 to 1962. He married in Loveland, Ohio on 22 July 1967 to Peggy Carpenter, the daughter of Ova B. and Ida Gertrude (Kemplin) Carpenter, born 25 October 1945 in Cincinnati. Their two children were born in Lawrenceburg, Indiana:

J333-2281. STEPHEN JEFFREY, *b. 17 June 1970*

J333-2282. MELANIE CASSANDRA, *b. 3 August 1972*

J333-229. DAVID LEE<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*Bertman*,<sup>6</sup> *George Jefferson*,<sup>5</sup> *Nicodemus (Nicholas)*,<sup>4</sup> *John L.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born 21 July 1949 in Cincinnati, Ohio. He was married in Fontana, California on 20 September 1968 to Leslie Joan Sharp. Leslie, the daughter of Jack David and Beverly Jeanne (Johnson) Sharp, was born on 12 August 1949 in Riverside, California. David Lee Austin is a career Marine, who should retire in three or four years. Their children are recorded in California:

- J333-2291. MICHAEL DAVID, *b. 5 Sept. 1969*
- J333-2292. DIANA LEE, *b. 18 January 1971*
- J333-2293. CHRISTINA MARIE, *b. 23 April 1974*

J3B3-411. GEORGE LYNN<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*George Nicolo*,<sup>6</sup> *George Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Henry Shelton*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Harrison*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born during W. W. II on 19 August 1944 in Eagle Pass, Texas. A graduate of Johns Hopkins University and the University of Maryland School of Medicine, George in 1985 was engaged in the practice of General Surgery, in Jeanette and Greensburg, Pennsylvania. He married Linda Colette Gitlitz, in Thermopolis, Wyoming on 6 March 1971. They have two daughters:

- J3B3-4111. JULIANNE BETH, *b. 27 March 1976 in Durham, North Carolina*
- J3B3-4112. KRISTINE NICOLE, *b. 8 May 1980 in Richmond, Virginia*

J3B3-412. JOHN ANTHONY<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*George Nicolo*,<sup>6</sup> *George Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Henry Shelton*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Harrison*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma on 1 November 1946. Educated in Nashville, Baltimore and Columbia, Missouri, he graduated from the John Hopkins University and from the George Washington University School of Law (*cum laude*). He married Janice Mary Truitt, of Salisbury, Maryland on 12 June 1971. In 1985 he practices Law in Towson and Baltimore, Maryland. They have two sons:

- J3B3-4121. JASON CHRISTOPHER, *b. 3 November 1975*
- J3B3-4122. JORDAN ADAM, *b. 14 November 1977*

J3B3-413. ROBERT ALAN<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*George Nicolo*,<sup>6</sup> *George Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Henry Shelton*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Harrison*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, on 18 August 1949. Educated in Columbia, Missouri and in Baltimore, Maryland he graduated from the University of Maryland in 1971. A career officer in the United States Air Force, he has lived many places including overseas in Thailand and England. In 1985 he lived in Burke, Virginia. He married Carol Diane Lynn, of Baltimore, Maryland on 19 June 1971. They have two children:

- J3B3-4131. CAROLYN ANNYCE, *b. 25 February 1979*
- J3B3-4132. ROBERT DANIEL, *b. 15 November 1981*

J3B3-413. SHARON ANNYCE<sup>7</sup> AUSTIN (*George Nicolo*,<sup>6</sup> *George Benjamin*,<sup>5</sup> *Henry Shelton*,<sup>4</sup> *Joseph Harrison*,<sup>3</sup> *Jonas R.*,<sup>2</sup> *John*<sup>1</sup>) was born on 17 March 1953 at the Johns Hopkins Hospital in Baltimore, Maryland. She graduated from the University of Wyoming, in Laramie, Wyoming and received a Masters Degree in Interior Design from the Michigan State University in East Lansing, Michigan. She married Thomas Rudolf Albert Kuester of East Lansing, Michigan on 22 December 1979. This couple lived and taught in the King Feisel University in Saudi Arabia for three years, and lived in 1985 in Alexandria, Virginia. No children.

#### Acknowledgments and References

The author wishes to express his appreciation to those mentioned below who provided much of the information included in this article. The efforts of Patricia Biebuyck Austin in correlating my raw data and formatting it for this article are also greatly appreciated. Locations are in Kentucky unless otherwise noted: J3, J33 John L. Austin Bible in possession of Robert L. Austin of Union City CA 1984. J3B J3B5 Mrs. Ann Beeler, El Paso TX 1977. J39 Edith Austin Moore, Maryland 1974. J3 Casey Co. Deeds, 1830 & 1840 Casey Co. Census, Wills Book 1 p.427,477 Casey Co. J5 Mrs. Mable V. Shanklin, Crawfordsville IN 1973. J3 Land Office Book 17 p.364 Secretary of State Office, Frankfort. J5 Deed Book G p.353 Garrard Co. J6 Deed Books of Garrard Co. J31 Mortality Schedules of Casey Co. J312 Vital Statistics Casey Co. J31 Deed Book B p.377, Russell Co. J31 1850 & 1860 Census Casey Co. J32 Court Order Book 1 Casey Co. J32 Miss Anna J. Foley, Greensburg IN 1976. J36 *History of Gentry Co. Missouri*. J38 Wills Book 2 p.601 Court House, Jamestown, Russell Co. J3B Deed Book H p.254 Wayne Co. J3B Mrs. R. A. Lewis's Bible record of Henry Austin of Albilene TX, 1850 Texas Census, 1880 Casey Co. Census. J3B J3B3 J3B3-4 George B. Austin of Oklahoma City OK 1972. J3E George Washington Austin Bible. J3E J3E5 J3E6 J3E5-1,2 William Clarence Austin 1970. J3E Archibald Austin Bible. J3E J3E3 J3E3-4 Mrs. Emma Austin Price, Oklahoma City 1974. J332 Mr. Alvin Owens, Mrs. Mollie Austin Owens, Mrs. Patrie Coffey Butcher, John L. Austin Bible, Mrs. Mossie Austin Reckner, Mr. Ernest Austin, 1860-1880 Census & Marriage Records Casey Co. J332 J332-3,7,9 J332-36 Forrest Austin 1974. J333 File No. SC623-711 National Archives, Washington. J343 U. S. Special Schedule 1890. J343 Elmer Hatfield, grandson of George W. Hatfield & John W. Austin's Gravestone. J34A letter from Randal R. Campbell 1985. J365-3 J36B J365-31 J365-32,33,34 John W. Austin of Vista CA 1973. J386 1880 Census Casey Co. J38 J387 Lewis M. Owens of Nashville, TN 1970. J387 Faubush Cem. east of Russell Springs on Hwy 80 Russell Co. 1973. J387 Font Hill Cem. on Goose Creek Hill, Hwy 80 Russell Co. 1979. J3B5 *Cross Plains Review* newspaper of Cross Plains, TX, 15 March 1912 and 8 December 1933. J3B6 J3B6-1 Robert E. Austin, Los Angeles 1972. J3E5 J3E5-2 Pina Fletcher Austin 1970. J3E5 Henry Jason Austin 1970. J3E5 Eugene Austin. J3E5 Estes Cem. next to William Clarence Austin farm on New Salem Road, Lincoln Co. 1970. J3E6 Elmer Austin, Naomi Napier Austin, Everett & Elcie Austin, Old issues of *Casey Co. News*, Sarah Bastin Morgan, *Carman and Bastin Histories* by Dr. Ragel. J332-1,9 Vital Stat. Casey Co. J315 J332-2,3 1880 Census Casey Co. J332-2 Thomastown Cem. south of Dunnville, Casey Co. 1969. J332-3 Theodore Austin 1970. J332-3,4,7,9 J332-37 J332-46 Mossie Austin 1975. J332-3 Ernest K. Austin 1975. J332-5 *Casey Co. News* 1980. J332-6 *Casey Co. News* 15 July 1966. J332-9 Mary Martha Austin Owens, Jerald Austin, Lager TN. J332-B Alvin Owens 1972, Bessie William Owens Utterback 1973, Fannie Belle Owens Jeffries 1966, Bernetta Owens Atwood 1974. J332-D J332-34 J343-31 Co. Court Clerks Office, Liberty. J333-3,4 Martha Austin Coffman 1980. J333-5 Old Church Cem. Mt. Salem, Lincoln Co. 1971. J343-3 Wm. Pierce 1980. J3E5-1 Edsils Fletcher, Crab Orchard 1970.

**THE MEMOIRS AND FAMILY OF  
HENRY SHELTON AUSTIN  
OF KANSAS AND OKLAHOMA**

*by George Nicolo Austin*

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 195]

*weekly newspaper that Marsh Murdock had started in Wichita. We used to sit and swap hopes and fears with Murdock. We remember him as a very pleasant gentleman of unbounding faith in the 'Nile of America' as he called the Arkansas River. Yes, Cottonwood is gone with very few of the old gang left to drop a tear, but he was one of the boys when we were on the stage of action. The notice says he was a buffalo hunter, but for all the actors on that stage, I say that he was much more. Davis, like most of us was not a success at gaining wealth or fame, but was always above alms, and never was known to show the white flag in any battle of life. Like all the others, he played the last act in a high and noble manner. May his soul rest in peace.'*

To my knowledge Henry did not suffer from any serious systemic diseases. I think that Dr. Eva took him to one of her colleagues for a check-up from time to time, but I cannot recall any period of illness, requiring confinement to bed. He wore glasses, his hearing was good, and he was always alert mentally. Henry Shelton Austin died in his sleep on 18 July 1935 at age 87 in Oklahoma City.

Grandma's health was good, except for the life-long skin problem of eczema. This took the form of red, itchy areas around the fingers and hands, and sometimes the forearms. Her son George Benjamin Austin had a similar problem most of his life. Many treatments were tried over the years, but there was never any cure. Dietary control of certain allergens, namely wheat, eggs, and milk seemed to be the most effective management. I cannot recall any period of illness requiring confinement to bed. Grandma died in her sleep at age 84 in May 1942 in Oklahoma City.

**William Rose Austin**

In his memoirs Henry Shelton Austin made only a brief reference to his younger brother J3B6 William Rose Austin [see page 167]. I recall a story about Bill Austin, however, that was told to me by Grandma (Sylvia) Austin and should be included here. Bill was born in Casey County, Kentucky in 1855 and was only thirteen years old when Henry and Emerson left home to go west. Circa 1881 Bill came west to live with Henry and Sylvia for a few months. He was desperately ill, and had come west for his health. He was described as being very pale, very weak and very thin, with no energy or stamina. As I reflect on the symptoms that Grandma described, Bill must have had

either tuberculosis, or a bad heart, possibly from rheumatic fever. He was 26 years old, and at the time of his arrival Henry and Sylvia must have been living in the three room house that Henry described as the house he prepared for his bride. In any case, they gave Bill one room in which he spent most of his time, in bed. He got up for meals, but did not do any work, and did not go anyplace with Henry. Sylvia got his meals and took care of him. I assume that everyone thought Bill would soon get better and would then be able to get a job and get out on his own. However, one morning when Grandma called him for breakfast, there was no response and they discovered that he passed away during the night. I presume that he is buried in the vicinity of Sylvia, Kansas. The exact date of his death is unrecorded, but it was probably in 1880 or 1881.

**Louisa Eveline Austin**

My Aunt 'Eva' described in this article was the J3B3-1 Louisa Eveline Austin who was born in 1882 and who married Walter W. Wells [see pages 134, 194-195]. Eva and Walter were both M.D.'s and practiced medicine in Oklahoma City for many years. Eveline died in 1969.

**Walter Henry Austin**

During summer vacations while attending the University of Oklahoma, both Walter and his younger brother George would return to the Major County area and work in the broomcorn harvest. Walter courted and eventually married Myrtle Willis of Fairview [see page 172]. During the years the family ran the Drug Store in Fairview, Walter and George were active in local civic, and social affairs. Walter later bought a drug store in Canton, Blaine County.

Walter and Myrtle's son Blair contracted polio and was left with a curvature of the spine and a partial paralysis of one arm and shoulder. Dr. Wells and arranged for him to come to Oklahoma City for treatments at the McBride Orthopaedic Clinic, which consisted of applying severe traction to the entire body and then applying a plaster of paris cast. The cast included the entire trunk and the right shoulder and arm to the elbow. The immobilization was such that the elbow was higher than the shoulder. In 1917 or 1918, Walter himself developed serious complications of tuberculosis, from which he had been suffering for several years. He was advised to 'go west' so he sold his drug store in Canton to his younger brother George and by 1919 moved his family to Roswell, New Mexico.

**Grace Elizabeth Austin**

Grace Elizabeth Austin was born in 1886 in Sylvia, Kansas [see page 134]. She married Joseph Kinch of Depew, Oklahoma. They had no children of their own, but adopted a daughter named Almeda Grace, who married David L. Pfleeger and in 1985 lived in Los Angeles. Grace died in Oklahoma City in the late 1960's.

**George Benjamin Austin**

As a boy on the family farm near Cleo Springs, George Benjamin Austin got some cactus needles in his eyes when he and his sister Grace were playing in the farm yard. A serious infection developed and George became ill. He was taken to local physicians, but his eyes got worse, and his vision became impaired. There was drainage from his eyes, and they were very sensitive to light. Eventually he came to wear a hood most of the time. How long this lasted is not known, but it is a matter of family record that Henry Shelton was making arrangements to send George to Wichita, or Kansas City to a school for the blind, when he suddenly began to improve. He eventually recovered his sight, but carried scars (probably on the corneas) for the rest of his life, and always required rather thick glasses.

As a young adult, George was average-sized, approximately five foot ten and weighing about 140 pounds. In his old age, George weighed perhaps 160 pounds, but was never 'fat'. His posture was very straight, and he was lean and muscular, but not muscle-bound. His physique was that of a runner rather than a weight-lifter. His hair was firey red or a bright, strawberry-red hair. Despite his red hair, George's complexion was quite fair, somewhat ruddy in the face, but he was not freckled.

George dated Julia Leah Shoemaker for nearly seven years before they married on 18 April 1915. George and Julia are shown on the next page [and their family is discussed on page 172]. Julia was a local school teacher, born and raised near Wichita, Kansas, and in Ames, Oklahoma. Circa 1918 George bought the drug store in Canton from his older brother Walter and moved from Longdale to Canton. George subsequently sold the Canton drug store and moved back to Longdale where he and his father Henry Shelton operated the Austin Drug Company for about eight years.

Canton and Longdale were in Blaine County. Longdale was prosperous community of 400-500 people surrounded by a diversified farming area. There were many Indians in the area. A Government Indian School was in operation at Cantonment, between Canton and Longdale. Many Indian families lived in houses and teepees on abandoned land in and around Longdale. There were Indian customers in the drug store every day and the local school had an Indian enrollment of about ten per cent. These Indians were Cheyennes.

George was not only the principle owner and operator of the drug store, he was the only Pharmacist in town. In addition, the Longdale Post Office was located in the back of the drug store and George was the Postmaster. The area

was serviced by three rural mail carriers. Agricultural products grown locally, were shipped out of Longdale as

Photo AOA 216

**George Benjamin Austin (1889-1976)**  
**Julia Leah Shoemaker (1888-1972)**



freight, on the Orient Railroad. These products were processed through the Post Office (Freight Office) and the railroad station. George was able to augment his income by encouraging farmers to ship their eggs, chickens, corn, fruit, vegetables, turkeys and milk on the railroad.

The years in Longdale were happy ones. George and Julia were active in local civic and social affairs. They were very active in the single local Christian church, teaching Sunday School, entertaining the minister for Sunday dinner, and participating in the annual summer revival meetings. Otherwise they socialized with young couples their own age in the fashion of the day. They entertained in each others homes, played Rook, flinch and Old Maid. They had picnics, made ice cream in the summertime, arranged and participated in box suppers at the high school, pie suppers at the church, and supported the high school basketball team by attending every game. Arranging and carrying out a 'shivaree' was an especially exciting event.

George had a good voice and sang tenor in the local Men's Quartet. He ordered a violin from a mail order house and taught himself to play it. He achieved some degree of skill on the violin, and in later years he and Julia, who played the piano and sang soprano, often performed together. They played the popular music of the day, as well as hymns and seasonal music.

George also acquired several drums, some second-hand and some from mail order houses, and played bass drum in the local marching band. He played both the bass drum and the snare drum (traps) when the band played in concert. For additional money and diversion, he and a local piano player provided 'sound effects' for the silent movies at the theater. After watching the movie two or three times, the piano player could provide suitable background music, and George could provide sound effects with cymbals, wood blocks and drums that added zest to the performance.

George and Julia both took correspondence courses from the University of Oklahoma and from Phillips University (Enid, Oklahoma) during these years in order to "improve themselves." In 1927 George and Julia moved their family to Norman, Oklahoma. The reasons for this move are somewhat nebulous, but seem to be in the realm of seeking a more cultured environment for themselves and their children. To finance the move, it was necessary to sell the Austin Drug Store in Longdale.

In his adult years, he was called simply 'George' or 'Doc' as was the fashion for Pharmacists in those days. George did not work as a Pharmacist in Norman. He sold real estate for a few months, and then purchased a restaurant near the college campus. The restaurant was called *The Student Eat Shop* and was located at Asp Avenue. It catered almost entirely to college students. George was

gregarious, with an out-going personality. He had a fine sense of humor and was a great 'kidder,' enjoying a practical joke. He related well to the public at all levels and "never met a stranger." He had joined the Masonic Lodge in Fairview, remaining more or less active in the Masons all of his life. He received a 50-year pin sometime after the age of seventy.

In 1935, aided by some financial assistance from his brother-in-law Dr. W.W. Wells, George purchased The Classen Drug Company, in Oklahoma City. George and Julia operated this independent, privately-owned, suburban drug store, located at the corner of Northwest 27th Street and Classen Boulevard, from 1935 to 1948. During these years and beyond they lived near the store, principally at 1229 N.W. 28th Street, their last permanent address.

After selling the Classen Drug Store in 1948, George went to work as a full-time Pharmacist in 1949 for the Katz Drug Company in downtown Oklahoma City, working there almost ten years before being forced to take mandatory retirement at the age of 70 in 1959. George did vacation-relief work at various drug stores for several months, then went to work three days a week for the Gilliam Prescription Shop in the Medical Arts Building in downtown Oklahoma City. At about age 75, George retired altogether, and did not work at his profession after 1964.

In the 1960's and early 1970's George and Julia did some traveling. They visited Mexico, Cuba, many cities in the western United States, and took many short local trips to see things of interest to senior citizens. They preferred to travel by bus, and very much enjoyed the conversation and camaraderie of a charter bus trip.

Julia developed heart trouble in the late 1960's and after a few years of decreasing activity died in early July 1972 at the age of 84. After the death of his wife, George lived alone in Oklahoma City. In the 1970's he made some trips by air and by bus to Mexico, Michigan, and Wyoming to visit his children and grandchildren. During the 1970's he experienced recurring bouts of chest pain and sustained several mild heart attacks. He died of a heart attack on 8 January 1976, in Oklahoma City at the age of 87. He is buried in an 'Austin-Wells-Kinch' family cemetery plot, with his parents, his wife and his two sisters, in the Memorial Park Cemetery in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

#### FOOTNOTE

During the summer of 1933, I was invited to visit the Wells in Oklahoma City for a week or so to type Grandpa's penciled notes and put them in some sort of chronological order. I was 14 years old at the time, and had taken typing in the 9th grade at school. The typewriter was an old Oliver, which had been used in the family drug store many years before. We got started and it was slow going. I was unable to read much of Grandpa's

## Photo AOA 218

**The author's family - back row: John Anthony Austin, Robert Alan Austin, Diane Lynn Austin, Sharon Austin Kuester, Thomas Rudolph Albert Kuester, George Lynn Austin. Center row: Janice Truitt Austin, the author's wife Annyce Briscoe Austin, George Nicolo Austin, Linda Gitlitz Austin, Kristine Nicole Austin. Front row: Jason Christopher Austin, Jordan Adam Austin, Robert Daniel Austin, Carolyn Annyce Austin, Juliane Beth Austin.** Descendants of J3B3 Henry Shelton Austin and J3B3-4 George Benjamin Austin (see *Austins of America* pages 210,214).

writing, and his notes were very poorly organized. There were countless interruptions, trying to identify dates, places, and sequences in the various stories, all of which had happened over 50 years before. At one point, the Oliver typewriter developed a disabling malfunction. The carriage would not move along as the keys were struck. My cousin Blair Austin and I solved this problem by driving a nail into the window frame, and fastening a piece of elastic tape, which Grandma supplied from her sewing basket, from the nail to the knob on the typewriter carriage. By placing the table and the typewriter at just the right position, we achieved the right amount of tension on the elastic, and the carriage moved along beautifully. Needless to say, Henry's daughter Dr. Eva took an extremely dim view of us driving a nail into the window frame of her fine house, but in the interest of keeping the project going, we were permitted to continue. I typed twenty or thirty pages that week. It was pretty bad. There were countless strike-overs, hundreds of misspelled words, and a complete lack of punctuation and chronology. From the outset we had made a carbon copy of each sheet. At the end of the week, I believe I took one copy back to Norman with me and left the other with Grandpa. He never did much of anything with it, and after his death I wound up with both copies. These notes have been kept by me, in one place or another, from 1933 until the present, and now Henry Shelton Austin's stories will continue to be preserved for future generations in *Austins of America*.

## QUERIES

219-1. **Rebecca Austin** was born on 18 August 1823 in Arcadia, Wayne Co. New York, married Isaac Farley Vanderbilt. Seek more information on Rebecca's ancestry, and contacts with her descendants.

219-2. **Sarah Austin** married Isaiah Grinnell. He served in the Revolutionary War, in a unit that included cousins of his wife. There is no definite proof that the Isaiah Grinnell of Hancock, Mass. is the same individual who married Sarah Austin, but it is considered correct by the Grinnell Family Association. Isaiah and Sarah Grinnell's children included Amos Grinnell, born circa 1763, who fathered my g-g-g-grandfather Daniel Grinnell (1798-1864). Need information on Sarah Austin's ancestors.

219-3. **Rebecca Austin** was born circa 1740-45, and married on 8 August 1758 to William Rumery in Biddeford, York County, Maine. He was born 3 February 1737 in Biddeford and died 21 November 1764 in Biddeford. Children: Rachel bp. 1759, Elizabeth bp. 1761, Dominicus bp. 1763, and William bp. 1765. Rebecca married second William Clark 23 July 1769 in Biddeford. Need Rebecca's parents and siblings.

219-4. **Willis Russell Austin** married Eliza Ann (—). They were from Tennessee, but their Austins were more than likely originally from Virginia. They had a son Willis Russell Austin who resided in Allen and Barren Counties, Kentucky. He married Margaret Katherine 'Maggie' Holder, the daughter of Edward and Cynthian (Whitney) Holder. Need more information on this Austin line.

219-5. **Joseph Austin** born circa 1616, later lived near Doverneck, Strafford N.H. His second marriage was to Sarah Starbuck. They had six children: Thomas, Deborah, Joseph, Mary, Benjamin and Nathaniel. He may have had two brothers, Samuel and Matthew and that they came originally from England. Need the parentage of Joseph, his first marriage, his birthplace.

219-6. **Susanna Austin** and Wyatt Herring married 5 October 1794. This marriage is listed in the Roxbury, Mass Vital Records to 1850, v.2 p.16 & p.203. I have ancestors by the name of Herring/Herring in the Boston area between 1790-1850 and would like to know if this Susanna Austin and husband Wyatt might be relatives.

219-7. **Elizabeth Austin** born circa 1850's married on 4 July 1878 to Clarence Hall, born 4 December 1857. Elizabeth died in the 1890's. Their daughter Nina Elizabeth Hall was born 27 September 1882 in Boytonville, N.Y. They apparently had money, lived in very large house in N.Y. state around Troy and Saratoga. This information is from a family Bible. I would like to make connections with my ancestors.

219-8. **John P. Austin** was born in 1809 in New York, his wife Mary (—) was born in 1816 in Virginia. Children: Sarah, Julius, Henrietta (married Ezra Thomas), Orphus, and John. Resided in Kentucky, Meigs County Ohio, Athens County Ohio, and possibly Missouri. Is Caliph Austin the father of John P. Austin? Is Sarah (married Samuel Cullen) a sister?

219-9. **Martha Viannah Austin**, called 'Ann,' was born in Kentucky in 1801. She married Moses Rhea, son of Ezekiel Rhea of White County, Tennessee. They resided in Wayne County TN in 1820, and in the 1840's moved to Marion County, Arkansas. Martha and Moses Rhea reared their niece, after the death of her sister — Austin, my g-g-g-grandmother. She married before 1823 to Thomas J. Macon, probably in Wayne County TN. Court records state he moved from Maury County to Wayne County about 1820. Their daughter Sophronia was born in 1823. Who were their parents?

219-10. **John Austin** and wife Sarah (—) had a daughter Rebecca who married William Boyd on 3 February 1813 in Monongalia County, Virginia, now West Virginia. Seek more information about this family.

219-11. **Nathaniel Austin** and his wife Abigail are buried in Westfield Flats Cemetery, adjoining the Presbyterian Church in Roscoe, NY. Nathaniel's gravestone says he died 28 December 1807 ae. 73y 8m 29d, thus he was b. circa 30 March 1734. Abigail's gravestone says she died 3 March 1813 ae. 66 yrs., thus she was b. circa 1747. Family documents indicate that Nathaniel and Abigail moved from Connecticut, perhaps Montville, to live with their dau. Elizabeth, 1778-1866, wife of Israel Dodge, 1773-1855, at Rockland, NY, circa. 1799. Edith Austin Moore in her *Richard Austin* book attempts to place Nathaniel in the family of Capt. Nathaniel Austin between Gad b. 15 October 1733 and Pheonix b. 4 September 1735, which is obviously incorrect. Also, Capt. Nathaniel's will does not include a Nathaniel among his children. Seek ancestry of both Nathaniel and Abigail Austin.

219-12. **Stephen Austin**, born circa 1769, son of Joseph Austin of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, was possibly the father of Owen Ed Austin, born circa 1803 in Virginia. Need to prove this. They resided across the road from one another in 1840 in Rutherford County, Tennessee, but an Indenture between the two parties mentions no relation.

219-13. **Eliza Ann Austin** was born circa 1800-04, possibly the daughter of Stephen Austin and Rebecca Hankins formerly of Pittsylvania County, Virginia. Eliza married William Wilson Deering/Dearing and they are both buried in Lynch Cemetery in Bedford County, Tennessee. Does anyone have a Deering connection and is Eliza indeed the daughter of Stephen and Rebecca?

**QUERIES**

220-1. **Fanny May Austin** was born 19 December 1859 in Wellington, Lorain County, Ohio. In 1887 she married John Poage Evans as his second wife, probably in Fort Wayne, Indiana. She died in Fort Wayne on 28 June 1928. Her death certificate states names of parents unknown but the birthplace of her mother was Maryland. Obituary lists a brother Walter, and a half-brother James Austin of Manila in the Philippines. Need Fanny May's parents.

220-2. **Mary Austin** was probably born in the 1750's. She married my g-g-g-g-grandfather Asaph Mather about 1770, probably in Lyme, New Loudon County, Connecticut. I have this information from Horace E. Mather's *Lineage of Rev. Richard Mather*, published in 1890. I believe it was in a *Boston Transcript* query that I found reference to the death of Mary Austin Mather on 29 August 1808. I think she died in Schuyler, Herkimer Co., NY. Seek information on Mary Austin's family.

220-3. **William Franklin Austin** was born circa 1822 and his wife Rachel Madison Austin was born circa 1821, both in England. Their children: Joseph Edgar born 1 May 1857 in Middlesprite, Fulton County, New York; William Sherman born 6 July 1863 in New York and moved to Tomah, Wisconsin; Julia, Cecil; two half sisters Addie Austin, and Nell Austin born 23 October 1868 or 1869. Joseph Edgar Austin married Mary 'Mollie' Elizabeth Adams on 14 June 1903 in North Dakota. They had four children, all born in Wells County, North Dakota: Alice Edna born 15 July 1904, Ada Lee, Ethel Mae, and Robert Edgar. I would like to learn more about this Austin family.

220-4. **William Young Austin** is believed to have been born on 10 June 1818. I need proof of this date. Harold Steiner's *Some Southern Austins* has William's birthplace as Orange County, North Carolina. William's death date of 14 July 1864 in Pope County, Arkansas, appears on a group sheet from Oliver Austin, but where is this documented? Were there any probate proceedings?

220-5. **Bathsheba Austin** married to Stephen Allen, probably in New York state prior to 1806. Children: Hannah born 1806, Sarah born 1810 and possibly others. Seek parents and ancestry of Bathsheba.

220-6. **Elizabeth Alzena Austin** was born on 23 March 1843. I have verified her birthdate from William Jackson's Pension records. I need proof of her birthplace, believed to be Lawrence County, Tennessee. I have William Austin in 1840-50-60 census but I am not sure this is enough. Also seek proof that Elizabeth was the daughter of William and Frances A. (Pollock) Austin. Again she is shown in the census, but it does not show the relationship of the child to the head of the household.

220-7. **Mary E. Austin** born circa 1835 in Missouri, married Benjamin F. Myers on 10 November 1853. He was born June 1819. Both are buried at Fairview Cemetery, south of Calwood, Missouri. Their eight children were born in Calloway County, Missouri: Missouri Ann 1854, Emily, Lydia 1857, Henry Benjamin 1858, Albert Green 1863, John Morgan 1866, Lewis Logan 1869, Ada V. 1878. Seek parents and ancestry.

220-8. **Charles Benjamin Austin** was born in 1857, married Phebe V. Sterling in 1880, and died in 1911. Lived in Schuyler County, NY. Seek his ancestry.

220-9. **Elihu Austin** and Abigail (—) had a son Lyman L. born 1799 who married Pauline Reed in 1817 in Berkshire, Mass. Pauline was born 28 June 1799. Need more information on the ancestors and descendants of Elihu.

220-10. **Alice Austin** born 15 January 1858 in Alabama, married George Washington Stapp/Stepp 15 July 1877 in Marshall Prairie, Boone County, Arkansas. They had 10 children. George Stapp had a half-brother in Texas. In October 1903, George, Alice, and family started out from Fort Smith, Arkansa, where they were living to Texas. Near Talihina, LeFlore County, Oklahoma, Alice miscarried and died. This was before death registration. Seek parents and ancestry of Alice.

★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★

*Austins of America* is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

*EDITOR*

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN      CONCORD, MA

*ASSOCIATE EDITORS*

ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN              PROSPECT, KY

BERT ADDIS AUSTIN                 QUEEN CREEK, AZ

PATRICIA BIEBUYCK AUSTIN        CONCORD, MA

PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN          SAVANNAH, GA

*Austins of America* is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$4.50 per year postpaid.

COPYRIGHT © 1987 BY THE AUSTIN PRINT

★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★

**NOTE: The 1850 Census for Austins in the State of Tennessee is presented on pages 221-226. This census as well as those for other States are presented elsewhere on this web site, and have been deleted here.**

**THE DESCENDANTS OF  
THOMAS AUSTIN AND REBECCA TURNER  
OF AMHERST COUNTY, VIRGINIA**

*by Cornelia Bradshaw Austin*

[CONTINUED FROM PAGE 181]

T328. MARGARET ELLA<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 24 May 1864 in Patterson, North Carolina. She was married in Caldwell County, North Carolina, on 4 January 1882 to John Daniel Bean. John, the son of Enoch and Elizabeth (Crump) Bean, was born on 8 May 1862 in Caldwell County. John was a farmer, logger, millwright, filer, and a sawyer. It has been said that he could move to a new sawmilling location, build a cabin, and be moved into it in the same day! They lived at Saw Mills, Caldwell County, and their children were all born in Caldwell County. In 1913 he decided to go to the big timber country, so they sold out and on 24 March 1913 he and Margaret, together with their daughter Alice and her husband Roby, Katherine, and Oscar, stepped off the train in Eureka, Lincoln County, Montana, into nearly knee-deep snow. In June Connie and husband Ed, Bob and Lula and their three children arrived to join them. Ella and husband Walter arrived 20 March 1914, returned to Lenoir for a year in September 1915, then returned to Eureka in 1916. They homesteaded in Tobacco Valley, where John built a neat white two-story home. Margaret and John appear in the photograph to the right. John died on 5 May 1941, and is buried in Eureka Cemetery. Margaret died on 3 April 1953, also in Eureka, and is buried with her husband. BEAN CHILDREN: MARY EDNA 1883, ROBERT AUSTIN 1885, ELLA JANE 1888, SARAH CONSTANCE 1890, FRANCES ALICE 1893, HATTIE MAE 1898 (died at age 8 months), KATHERINE LOUISE 1901, JOHN OSCAR 1904.

T329. RUFUS LENOIR<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born in September 1866. He was married on 1 November 1884 to Mattie L. Curtis, perhaps the daughter of Samuel and Mary Curtis. Mattie was born in January 1864. They lived for a period of time across Yadkin River from Harpers Chapel Church at Fin Curtis' place, and worked on the Cilley Farm. 'Rufe' was listed as a farmer in the 1900 Census for Caldwell County. Later they lived on Pistail Road. Rufus is pictured with two of his brothers on page 199, taken while they were building a wall at the church. Mattie died 7 March 1907 at age 43y 1m 16d, and is buried in Harpers Chapel in Patterson, North Carolina. Rufus died on 20 February 1936 age 71 and is also buried in Harpers Chapel. Rufus and Mattie had six sons and four daughters:

- T329-1. THOMAS EDGAR, *b. August 1885, was in the Army, m. — Joseph. They had two boys and a girl. Thomas is buried in San Francisco.*
- T329-2. LULA J., *b. April 1887, died as a child*
- T329-3. JULIUS J. ('DUDE'), *born in December 1889, m. Frances Day (—). They had a son Clifford and a*

- daughter Margie who m. Marshall Money. Julius died on 3 March 1947.*
- T329-4. WILLIAM W., *b. in August 1891, m. Pansi Brown. He died young, and Pansi remarried to — Norris. A daughter Lila was b. 28 January 1917.*
- T329-5. LEWIS CLYDE, *b. December 1893, m. Mary Zephia Harrison. They resided in Patterson, near Hollywood Ridge Road. Their son Hubert Ray was born 10 March 1923, died 31 October 1969, buried in the Victor Sterling Memorial Cemetery.*
- T329-6. ALMA, *b. January 1895, d. 19 March 1948*
- T329-7. JOHN CLAUDE, *b. 28 November 1898, m. Mattie Bean on 17 April 1917. John d. 26 September 1977, buried at Harpers Chapel.*
- T329-8. ANNA MARY, *b. January 1900, d. 6 March 1902, buried at Harpers Chapel.*
- T329-9. VIOLET, *b. 1902, m. Wes Welborn, res. Ronda, North Carolina.*
- T329-A. EUGENE MCKINLEY, *resided in San Francisco.*

Photo AOA 227

**John Daniel Bean (1862-1941)  
Margaret Ella Austin Bean (1864-1953)**

T355. T. WALTER<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Alfred Webb*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1859 in Tennessee, for he was age 42 when registering to vote in 1902. He was married to Sarah Emma Hartley, who was born circa 1863. In the 1910 Census they were in Lower Creek Township, Caldwell County, North Carolina. Walter died 15 November 1939 and is buried in the Harpers Chapel Methodist Church Cemetery in Patterson Township, near Lenoir, Caldwell County. His will dated 15 November 1937 mentions Ella, William, and Alice, and Gwyn Piercy (no kin). According to the somewhat uncertain memory of Jane C. Austin, Walter and Sarah had seven children who married as follows:

- T355-1. NELLIE MAE, *b. 27 October 1899, m. Charles Pearson*
- T355-2. DORA JOE ('DODE'), *m. — Greer*
- T355-3. MARY, *m. Will Hall*
- T355-4. ELLA, *m.(1) to John Suddreth, m.(2) to Claude Osler, although T. Walter Austin's Will mentions an 'Ella Walker.'*
- T355-5. HARVEY EDMUND, *m.(1) to Alice Porch?, m.(2) — Brown, he d. 18 June 1950. Ch: Gladys, Pearl, Grace, —, and Clarence.*
- T355-6. WILLIAM J., *d. 1938 in Hansen, Idaho, 'out West' according to Aunt Ruth.*
- T355-7. ALICE

T359. EDMUND JONES<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Alfred Webb*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 22 June 1870 in Tennessee. He was married on 4 October 1890 to Emma Thomas in Johnson County, Tennessee. Emma was born on 11 December 1871 in Tennessee. They resided in Johnson County in 1898 when May was born. He was age 32 when he registered to vote in Caldwell County, North Carolina, in 1902. In the 1910 Census they resided in Lower Creek Township, Caldwell County. They resided in 1920 in Lenoir, Caldwell County. Emma died 12 June 1940, Edmund died shortly thereafter on 8 February 1941, and is buried in Belleview Cemetery in Lenoir. They had three girls:

- T359-1. ALMA, *b. 1892, m. — Nelson*
- T359-2. MAUDE, *b. 1896, m. Cromwell Robbins*
- T359-3. MAE, *b. 25 January 1898 in Johnson County, m. Ernest Wayne Crews. She d. 22 March 1983 at age 85, is buried Bellview Cemetery, Lenoir. Her obituary mentions sons William Austin Crews and Eddie Crews, and daughters Mrs. Mary Emma Willard and Mrs. Janelle Brooks.*

T361. G. HARPER<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1856. He was married to Mary Josephine Fullwood. He became a methodist minister and following in the footsteps of his great grandfather, Rev. William Fullwood, spent most of his adult life preaching in

the community where he was born and serving the Obeth Methodist Church. His obituary, which appeared in *The News Herald*, stated that "he was a true Christian, happy in his religion and in the service of his church and fellow men." He was instrumental in establishing an annual homecoming at Obeth. Harper and Mary had no children.

T363. WILLIAM THOMAS<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1864. He was married to Mary Thomas, and was the Morgantown Jailer at one time. William and Mary had one son known to me:

T363-1. FOREST B., *resided in Black Mountain*

T364. WALTER L.<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1866. He was married to Margaret L. Alexander, by whom he had seven children:

- T364-1. WINNIE, *died at age 21, buried in Obeth Church Cemetery.*
- T364-2. ESSIE, *m. Ernest Noles*
- T364-3. EARL, *m.(1) Virginia Snyder, m.(2) Lou A. Miller*
- T364-4. ELIZABETH, *m.(1) to Edgar Fish, m.(2) Charles Campbell*
- T364-5. BONNIE, *m.(1) Vance Buchanan, m.(2) Rev. Hobson Jaynes*
- T364-6. CARL, *m. Louise Dotson*
- T364-7. LOTTIE, *m. Hugh Bennett*

T365. SAMUEL EDWARD<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1869. He was first married to Sarah Elizabeth Carswell, and later he married to Emma Clarke. He served in the Spanish-American War. One son is known to me:

T365-1. J. D., *killed in World War I.*

T366. VANCE ZEBULON<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1871. He was married to Margaret Chapman. He lived in Norman, Oklahoma. They had five children:

- T366-1. MYRTLE, *m. Arthur Anglemier*
- T366-2. WILLIE LEE, *never married*
- T366-3. RALPH, *d. while young*
- T366-4. PEARL, *m. John Fleming. Pearl remembered being reminded many times over the years that great-Aunt Sarah, sister of William T. Austin, delivered her at birth.*
- T366-5. ANNA

T367. JOHN FULLWOOD<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*William Thomas*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1875. He married Nora Alexander and lived in Akron, Ohio. No children.

T3B2. CARL BAGBY<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Jesse Lafayette*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 30 July 1888 in Iredell County, North Carolina. He was married to Annie Belle Eagle. Annie, the daughter of Robert and Myra (McHargue) Eagle, was born on 20 August 1897 in Iredell County. Children:

- T3B2-1. JAMES CARL
- T3B2-2. ALBERT
- T3B2-3. FRANK
- T3B2-4. ROBERT
- T3B2-5. BLAKE
- T3B2-6. CHARLES KENNETH, *b. 26 August 1927 in Iredell County, m. Louise Spicer Reeves 13 September 1950. Two sons: James Carl and Kenneth Lee. James was b. on 3 September 1952 in Iredell County, m. Jonna Evetta Whitley on 9 September 1972, has two sons Andrew Bryan and Matthew David. Kenneth m. in 1975 and has a daughter Noel Elizabeth.*
- T3B2-7. LYNN
- T3B2-8. ESTHER

## FIFTH GENERATION

T322-2. WILLIAM JEFFERSON<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Julius Jefferson*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 4 April 1874. He was married on 9 July 1905 to Mary Lou Coffey, the daughter of Thomas and Rachel H. Coffey, who was born 13 February 1882. Mary is buried in Harpers Chapel, Lenoir, North Carolina. They had five children:

- T322-21. THOMAS LESTER
- T322-22. EARL JEFFERSON
- T322-23. HERBERT WILLIAM
- T322-24. NED
- T322-25. VIOLA

T324-2. GEORGE THOMAS<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*George Thomas*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 21 April 1881. He was married on 4 August 1906 to Nadie Perley of Globe. Nadie, the daughter of Larkin and Sarah Penley, was born on circa 1886. George died in 14 December 1939 and is buried in Harpers Chapel. They had eight children:

- T324-21. MABEL *b. circa 1906, age 4 in 1910 Census.*
- T324-22. HELEN PAULINE, *b. 10 September 1908, m. Benjamin O. Teague, d. 18 October 1940.*
- T324-23. WILMA, *m. J. H. Bungarner, resided in 1981 in Hickory*
- T324-24. HAZEL, *m. A. L. Clark, res. 1981 in Hickory*
- T324-25. THOMAS EDWARD, *b. 30 October 1914, resided in 1981 in Hickory, North Carolina.*
- T324-26. ALMA, *m. C. Q. Church, resided in 1981 in High Point.*
- T324-27. HUGH, *m. Lonabelle (—), d. 23 November 1981 in Culver City, Calif. at age 62*
- T324-28. IRIS, *b. Rob Bolick*

T326-1. WILLIAM FRANKLIN<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles David*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born circa 1878. He married in Kansas to Ella Suddreth from Caldwell County, North Carolina. Ella, the daughter of Toliver F. and Laura (Harris) Suddreth, was born on January 1878 in Caldwell County. William was the first of the family to go West. He sold Real Estate in Sterling and in Bayard, Nebraska, where he and Ella are buried in City Cemetery. Children:

- T326-11. ZELLA, *b. in Sterling, Nebraska, m. — Ulmer, resided in 1982 in San Bernadino, California, about age 79. No children.*
- T326-12. IRENE, *m. — Ballenger, adopted a daughter. Was in San Bernadino, California, nursing home in 1982.*
- T326-13. GEORGE, *m. Mae (—) in California, resided in Denver in 1981. Only one with children.*
- T326-14. ROBERT, *m. Birdie (—), no children. Maybe buried in Denver, Colorado.*

T326-3. WALTER LENOIR<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles David*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 24 January 1883 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He married first on 13 July 1905 to Estol Reily in Johnson County, Tennessee, their children were born in Nebraska. He married second to Opal Smith, who was born on 24 December 1917. They lived for about three years in Nebraska, then moved to California where Walter worked in a shipyard during the War. In late life they returned to Tennessee, living about 29 miles from Boone. Walter died circa 1962, either in Banner Elk, North Carolina, or in Shouns, Tennessee, where he is buried in the Austin Family plot in a pasture near his home. He had three children by each wife:

- T326-31. RAYMOND, *died of scarlet fever, buried in Bayard, Nebraska.*
- T326-32. PAUL, *d. in car wreck, buried in Bayard.*
- T326-33. NORMA, *m. Art Stroad, d. of cancer, probably in Bayard*
- T326-34. LORRAINE, *b. 19 January 1942 in Nebraska, m.(1) — Hamby, m.(2) John Hess*
- T326-35. WALTER MARK, *b. 1953, d. 1953, buried in family plot in Shouns.*
- T326-36. MICHAEL LANE, *b. 27 November 1957*

T326-5. JOSEPH EDWARD<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles David*,<sup>4</sup> *Thomas J.*,<sup>3</sup> *Jesse*,<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 21 April 1887 in Shouns, Tennessee. He married on 11 October 1909 to Lula Jane Carlton in the Court House of Caldwell County, North Carolina. Jane, the daughter of Thomas C. and Millie Louise (Triplett) Carlton, was born on 4 July 1889 in Sampson, Watauga County, North Carolina. Joseph died 28 September 1955 in Morganton, North Carolina, and is buried in the Shiloh Methodist Church Cemetery, Lenoir, North Carolina. He and Jane had nine children:



Photo AOA 230

**Joseph Edward Austin (1888-1955) and his wife Lula  
Jane Carlton (1889—)**

- T326-51. ALVA ESTER, *b. 13 August 1910 near Tecumseth, Nebraska, she m. John D. Beard in 1928*
- T326-52. NORMAN CHARLES, *b. 28 November 1912 in Patterson Twp., Caldwell County, m. to Annie Holsclaw on 18 January 1936.*
- T326-53. CLARENCE DONALD, *b. 4 November 1914, m. Willie Mae Jones on 25 January 1936.*
- T326-54. STERLING RAY, *b. 18 March 1917, d. 8 January 1967, buried Shiloh Church Cemetery*
- T326-55. VERNON ROBERT, *b. 17 March 1919, d. June 1919, is buried at Harpers Chapel*
- T326-56. BENO CARLTON, *b. 24 January 1921, m. Reita Mae Hampton*
- T326-57. EDWARD THOMAS, *b. 21 January 1923, m. Cornelia Bradshaw on 11 February 1949, they live in Lenoir, North Carolina 1987.*
- T326-58. REUBEN GETTA, *b. 5 December 1924, d. 20 November 1947, buried Shiloh Church*
- T326-59. BONNIE LOUISE, *b. 8 February 1930, m. James Coffey on 11 March 1946.*

T326-7. ROBERT LEWIS<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles David,<sup>4</sup> Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born 24 March 1892 in Mountain City, Tennessee. He was married on 20 November 1915 to Josie Etta Chambers. They lived around Sterling and Bayard, Nebraska, about 20 miles from others. Robert d. 21 June 1978, buried in American Falls, Idaho. Children:

- T327-71. HAZEL, *66 in 1982, m. Jim Shoopman, lived at American Falls & Pocatello, Idaho & Nappa*
- T327-72. LEWIS, *m. Vera —*
- T327-73. BERTHA, *d. in a car wreck at about age 16*
- T327-74. CHARLES, *d. from blood poisoning due to a nail in his foot at about age 6, buried in Bayard*
- T327-75. GLENDA, *m. twice*
- T327-76. LEONARD, *b. in Bayard, Nebraska, m. Lavon Snyder from Bayard. He died in a car wreck in 1970 in American Falls.*

T326-8. JOHN HOUSTON<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles David,<sup>4</sup> Thomas J.,<sup>3</sup> Jesse,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*) was born 30 September 1893 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was married to Ruth Stevens in Bridgeport, Nebraska. Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Henry and Cora Mae (Vertrees) Stevens, was

born on 18 December 1898 in Norcatar, Kansas. Her family went by covered wagon with cattle, settled near Camp Clark then Bridgeport. After marriage John and Ruth lived at Bayard, Nebraska, and later moved to Pendleton, Oregon and Boise, Idaho. John worked on an Air Base, Ruth worked at Yellowstone. John died in October 1942 in Boise, and is buried in City Cemetery, Bayard, Nebraska. Ruth still lived in Boise in 1982. John and Ruth had two children:

[CONTINUED NEXT ISSUE]

- T326-81. JUNE ETTA, *b. 3 May 1917, m. Merlin Purcell of Eureka, California. He was born 30 August 1919, died in 1978, and is buried in Boise, Idaho.*
- T326-82. CHADWICK LEROY, *b. 27 February 1919, died in September 1921, buried in Bayard.*

T326-9. WHEELER MCKINLEY<sup>5</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles David,*<sup>4</sup> *Thomas J.,*<sup>3</sup> *Jesse,*<sup>2</sup> *Thomas*<sup>1</sup>) was born 5 April 1896 in Caldwell County, North Carolina. He was first married on 16 April 1919 to Okie Billings in Burke County, North Carolina. He married second to Ann (—). Wheeler was living in a rest home in Bayard, Nebraska, in 1985. He had three children:

- T326-91. HELEN, *twin b. circa 1916, m. Dick Furr, lived in 1977 in Denver, Colorado, was age 66 in 1982.*
- T326-92. HAROLD, *b. twin, born circa 1916, died at age seven months of pneumonia, buried Bayard, Nebraska.*
- T326-93. LOUISE, *b. circa 1918, m. James Bassett, resided in Maryland in 1982.*

### References

All locations are in Virginia unless otherwise noted.

T: Mrs. Reba Bentley Montague of Baltimore MD 1950, *The Fullwood Family* Alexander Burke County Library in Lenoir NC, *Here Will I Dwell* by Nancy Alexander Caldwell County Library, *Tucker's Barn* a newsletter of West Caldwell High School of Spring and Summer 1982.

T,T3: Amherst County Wills & Inventory Book 4 p. 387, Amherst marriage register, Tax list in *Virginia Genealogist* Vol. 5 No. 2 p. 80, Amherst County Inventory Book 4 p. 175, Nelson County Marriage Bonds 1808-1866, Nelson County 1850 Census house 66-66 & 1870 Census Rockfish Township p. 24 houses 184 & 186, 1830 & 1840 Census Burke County NC, *Index to North Carolina Wills* by Wm. Perry Johnson, Raleigh NC Archives file #14-103 (Will of Rebecca Turner Austin Jopling), Washington County TN Marriage Bonds, Mrs. Frances Townsend Miles of Bartlesville OK 1973.

T3: Caldwell County NC Marriage Bonds.

T3, T32,T322-2: "Jesse Austin" by Joan Rabb Austin in the *Caldwell County NC Heritage Book* 1983 referencing Family Bible & marriage certificates records.

T3,T32,T34,T35: letters from Walter B. Davis and Janet Austin Curtis, 1870 1890 1900 Census for Patterson Township, Caldwell County, 1870 p. 9 houses 67 & 68, 1860 Census for Lenoir Township, Caldwell County NC Marriages, 1841-1872 several marriage records.

T35: *The Story of Caldwell County.*

T36: 1880 Linville Township Burke County Census p. 327 on microfilm in Burke Library.

T36,T361,T363,T364,T365, T366,T367: Family bible, Obeth Cemetery & church records, *The News Herald*, Marriage and Death notices from Asheville NC, NC Census 1840-1870, *Burke: The History of a North Carolina County* by Edward W. Phifer Jr., "William T. Austin" by Nell James Elmore in the *Burke County NC Heritage Book* 1983.

T3B: "The Austin Family" by Margaret Payne Carter in the *Iredell County NC Heritage Book* 1983.

T321,T322, T323,T325,T351: Caldwell County NC Marriages.

T322: Lenoir News Topic & Hickory Daily Record June 1946.

T323,T324, T325,T326,T327,T328,T329,T32A: Janet Austin Curtis.

T328: *The John Daniel Bean Family* by Mrs. J. Percy (Lena Pipes) Bumgarner.

T352: Mrs. Ada Allen's Bible records.

T359,T326-3: Marriages of Johnson County TN 1877 to 1905.

T3B2,T3B2-6,T3B2-61,T3B2-62: "Carl Bagby Austin" by Charles Kenneth Austin in the *Iredell County NC Heritage Book* 1983, T324-7: Ann Austin Faw (personal knowledge).

T326-3: Opal Smith Austin interview by E. T. & C. B. Austin 1982, delayed Caldwell birth records.

T359-1: Lenoir Newspaper 23 March 1983.

Photo AOA 231

**Wheeler McKinley Austin (1896- )  
and his first wife Okie Billings**

**THE AUSTIN FAMILY OF  
STANLY AND UNION COUNTIES  
IN NORTH CAROLINA**

*by D. Nance*

Editor's Note: The following article was derived from the author's article *Genealogy of The Austin Family of Stanly and Union Counties, 'Being a Most Complete and Accurate Tree From Which All The Austins And Those Related To The Austins May Trace Their Kinship.'* The article appeared on pages 6 and 7 of *The Stanly News-Herald* newspaper of Albemarle, North Carolina, on 4 June 1929. The article was submitted by S. Randall Austin, who found it in the D.A.R. Library in Washington, D.C. Union County was formerly a part of Anson County.

U. UNKNOWN<sup>1</sup> AUSTIN was the father of at least two sons, as can be learned from the records in the Family Bible of his son Charles Austin. Nothing is known of this man, except that his son Charles immigrated from Ireland to North Carolina before the American Revolutionary War, and that Charles' nephews also settled in North Carolina.

- U1. CHARLES +
- U2. UNKNOWN +

SECOND GENERATION

U1. CHARLES<sup>2</sup> AUSTIN (*Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was married to Mary (—). Prior to the Revolutionary War, Charles and Mary came to this section from Ireland. They brought with them their family Bible, which was still in the Austin family in 1929. After Charles died, his widow married a Mr. Hood, and they had one son named Charles Austin Hood. Seven children came with their parents from Ireland:

- U11. PEGGY, *born 9 June 1751*
- U12. WILLIAM, *born 11 April 1754*
- U13. CHARLES, *born 31 May 1756*
- U14. JOHN, *born 3 January 1759*
- U15. MARY, *born 10 June 1761*
- U16. JAMES, *born 10 March 1764 +*
- U17. SARAH, *born 3 September 1766*

U2. UNKNOWN<sup>2</sup> AUSTIN (*Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was a brother to Charles Austin, for Charles Austin's Family Bible lists the children below as being his nephews. Bryant, Richard, Michael and John are known to be brothers. We assume here that Jake and Jonathan were in this same family:

- U21. BRYANT +
- U22. RICHARD, *settled on Richardson Creek, below his cousin James Austin. He sold his land about 1820 and went West with his brother Michael.*
- U23. MICHAEL ('MIKE'), *also settled on Richardson Creek, in the same section as his brother Richard. He sold his land about 1820 and went West with his brother Richard.*

- U24. JACOB ('JAKE')
- U25. JOHN +
- U26. JONATHAN

THIRD GENERATION

U16. JAMES<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (*Charles*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was born 10 March 1764 in Ireland, and came to this country with his parents. He was married to Fanny Snipes, and they settled on Richardson Creek near the old Nance Mill. James is buried beside his wife and grandson Clement Nance near the old homestead. James and Fanny reared ten children:

- U161. EADY, *m. to Jesse Gurley*
- U162. BERRY, *b. 23 December 1795 +*
- U163. BRYANT, *b. 16 May 1797, m. to Mariah Tarlton. They had a son Lawson Austin.*
- U164. JAMES, *b. 3 April 1799 +*
- U165. CHARLES, *b. 16 May 1797 (sic) +*
- U166. MARY, *b. 12 September 1802, m. to Blackstone Mullis, went to Georgia.*
- U167. AARON, *b. 12 November 1804 +*
- U168. DELANEY, *b. 29 September 1806, m. to Henry Baucom. Baucom children: James, Riley, William, Hiram, H. M., Ellis, Calvin, Sarah, and Mrs. George Tucker.*
- U169. FRANKY, *b. 17 November 1808, m. to Harbert Nance. Nance children: Clement, Henry, James, and Silas.*
- U16A. JOHN, *b. 21 April 1811, m. to Nicey Barber, they went West.*

U21. BRYANT<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (*Unknown*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was married to Miss — Osborn. They settled on Rocky River, in what is now Stanly County, North Carolina, just above the Coble Mill. He lived there during the Revolutionary War, and was among the Regulators who Governor Tryon refused to pardon. Bryant fled from Hillsboro and settled in the wilds of what is now Stanly County. Tryon's officers went to his home to arrest him, he offered them a barrel of brandy if they would go on and say nothing about him. They backed their cart up to his cellar door and he rolled the barrel of brandy into their cart and they went on their way rejoicing, and left him to be the ancestor of a large and influential family:

- U211. JACOB +
- U212. BRYANT +
- U213. JONATHAN +
- U214. AISLEY +
- U215. SARAH, *b. 23 December 1783, d. 14 April 1852, m. to John Griffin. Children: Hurley and Nancy.*
- U216. REBECCA, *m. to Enoch Griffin. Griffin children: McGuire, Thomas, Sidney, John, Mrs. Green Phifer, Mrs. Ervin Phifer, Mrs. Andrew Helms.*

U25. JOHN<sup>3</sup> AUSTIN (*Unknown*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was married to Rebecca (—). Like his brother Bryant, John was also a member of the Regulators, and there was a warrant issued for him and the officers traced him from Hillsboro to Salisbury where he, with a Mr. Mills, was arrested and compelled to take the oath of allegiance. He then came to what is now Union County and settled between Rocky River and Richardson Creek. Only one child is known:

U251. JOHN +

#### FOURTH GENERATION

U162. BERRY<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Charles*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was born on 23 December 1795. He was married to Susanna Gurley, they had sons and six (sic) daughters:

- U162-1. JACOB
- U162-2. JOSEPH, *m. Lydia Holley. Children: Marcus C. Austin, William Austin, and Milton Austin.*
- U162-3. JOHN J., *m. Miss Smith. Children: Rev. D. M. Austin and John Austin.*
- U162-4. SOPHIA, *m. to Riley Griffin. Griffin children: J. Wilson, Milton, Cornelius and Hiram D.*
- U162-5. MARY, *m. to Andy Moore. Moore children: Troy, Frank, James, Ellison, Henry & Thomas.*
- U162-6. [daughter], *m. Wyatt Holmes. Holmes children: William and John.*
- U162-7. FANNY, *m. Hugh Purser. Purser children: David, William and Hugh.*
- U162-8. BETTIE, *m. Cass Hasty. Hasty children: John W., Ell(is?), and Brac.*

U164. JAMES<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Charles*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was born on 3 April 1799 and was married to Winny Thomas. James and Winny had four sons:

- U164-1. JOHN M.
- U164-2. THOMAS
- U164-3. JAMES
- U164-4. ALPH, *father of lawyer R. E. Austin, Dr. Jim Austin, and Dave Austin.*

U165. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Charles*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was born on 16 May 1797 (sic). He was married to first to Betsy Nance by whom he had six children, and second to Gilla Tyre by whom he had one child:

- U165-1. WYATT
- U165-2. JAMES
- U165-3. JANE, *m. Sanders Brewer*
- U165-4. POLLY, *m. William Stewart*
- U165-5. LUCY, *m. Frazier Carpenter*
- U165-6. MARTHA, *m. John Brewer*
- U165-7. ASHLEY

U167. AARON<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*James*,<sup>3</sup> *Charles*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was born on 12 November 1804, and was married to Nicey Hinson. Aaron and Nancy had three sons and three daughters:

- U167-1. JAMES
- U167-2. WILLIAM
- U167-3. PHILIP
- U167-4. FRANKY, *m. James Walters*
- U167-5. POLLY, *m. Emberry Walters*
- U167-6. JANE, *m. J. Stanly Smith*

U211. JACOB<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Bryant*,<sup>3</sup> *Unknown*,<sup>2</sup> *Unknown*<sup>1</sup>) was married to twice, although the name of his first wife is unknown. He married second to Miss — Marshall. Jacob had eleven children, six by his first wife, and five by his second wife:

- U211-1. JACOB COLEMAN, *m. Elizabeth Griffin. Ch: Charles H. Austin who m. Frances Smith, Green D. Austin who m. Margaret Lewis, Jacob Austin, Cull Austin who was killed in Civil War, Marcus N. Austin, Robert Austin who m. Nellie Garrison, Elizabeth Austin who m. — Garrison, Emily Austin who m. Edward Garrison.*
- U211-2. MARCUS, *m.(1) Miss — Polk. Children: Permelia Austin who m. — Redfern, William D. Austin, Henry Austin, and Mrs. James D. Gordon. Marcus m.(2) Gilly Grady. Children: Mrs. W. A. Lane, and Marcus Austin, Jr.*
- U211-3. JOHN E., *m.(1) Levina Hamilton, by whom he had eight children: Esq. William A. Austin, James Austin who was killed in the battle of Petersburg, Mrs. William G. Long, John C. Austin, Thomas E. Austin, Mrs. Caldwell Helms, Culpepper Austin, and J. Ellis Austin. Levina was killed on a cliff by her slave, and John m.(2) widow — (Sikes) Griffin, by whom he had a son J. Lonnie Austin of Wingate, North Carolina. John m.(3) to Miss — Yandle, their descendants lived near Indian Trail in 1929.*
- U211-4. CULPEPPER, *m.(1) Hester Curlee, and to this union was born a daughter Jane Austin who m. — Sikes. He m.(2) Martha B. Griffin and they had three sons: John Austin, E. W. Austin who m. Frances Houston, and Vernon Austin.*
- U211-5. CHARLOTTE, *m. to — Lingle.*
- U211-6. BRYANT E., *the father of George P. Austin and Westley Austin.*
- U211-7. DAVID, *m. to Miss — Marshall. Children: Malissa Austin who m. — McCorkle, Fanny Austin who m. — Howell, Sydney Austin, Percy Austin, Fred Austin, and Odell Austin.*
- U211-8. WHIT, *m. Miss — Kirk. Children: John Austin, Fanny Austin, and Dotts Austin.*
- U211-9. STANLY, *the father of Jacob Austin, Murph Austin, and Fred Austin, all went to Arkansas.*
- U211-A. THOMAS, *the father of Dr. Austin and lawyer James Austin.*
- U211-B. LAMSON, *moved to Arkansas.*

U212. BRYANT<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Bryant*,<sup>3</sup> *Unknown*,<sup>2,1</sup>) was married to Temperance Williams. Temperance was born on Clark Creek in Montgomery County, the daughter of Alfred Williams and grand-daughter of Isham Williams. Bryant and Temperance are buried with his father on the old homestead above the Coble Mill in Stanly County. They had ten (sic) children:

- U212-1. RILLA, *m. T. Wilson Griffin. Griffin children: Dr. Brady, Crag, Jestice and Gertie.*
- U212-2. CALVIN S., *never married*
- U212-3. NICEY, *m. John Foil of Cabarrus County.*
- U212-4. REBECCA, *m. to Sherd Rowland. Rowland children: Minnie, Alice, Mrs. W. D. Mask.*
- U212-5. NANCY
- U212-6. LILLY, *m. John Exum Smith. Smith children: Calvin J., Stanly, W. Jasper, George W., Mrs. George Bryant, Mrs. Tempe Huneycutt*
- U212-7. SARAH M., *never married*
- U212-8. JANE, *m. — Holley, moved to Tennessee.*
- U212-9. LEAH N., *never married.*

U213. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Bryant*,<sup>3</sup> *Unknown*,<sup>2,1</sup>) was married to Miss — Williams, and they had seven children:

- U213-1. MILTON S., *moved to Texas.*
- U213-2. BRYANT DEBERRY, *m. Elizabeth Hamilton. Children: Johnathan L. Austin, William M. Austin, James K. P. Austin, Mrs. Sandy Gaddy, Mrs. R. N. Bivins, Mrs. D. M. Thomas, Mrs. A. J. Brooks, Mrs. Henry M. Brooks, Mrs. T. J. Perry, and Bryant D. Austin.*
- U213-3. WILLIAM M., *m. to Sarah Brooks. Children: Hampton D. Austin, William Columbus Austin, John C. Austin, Margaret Austin who m. — McCorkle, Caroline Austin who m. — Chaney, and James Austin.*
- U213-4. [daughter], *m. to Ervin Lotharp. Lotharp children: Neal, and Mrs. Cyrus Lemond.*
- U213-5. MARY, *m. to John W. Hoose.*
- U213-6. STANHOPE
- U213-7. PERMELIA, *m. to Daniel Palmer.*

U214. AISLEY<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*Bryant*,<sup>3</sup> *Unknown*,<sup>2,1</sup>) was married to Amos Griffin, and they had ten children: Riley Griffin who m. Sophia Austin (parents of Mrs. E. M., Milton, J. Wilson, ex-sheriff of Union County, Cornelius, Hiram D. and Mrs. Wm. D. Liles), Amos Hurley Griffin who m. Sarah L. Austin (parents of one child who died young), Kinley Griffin, Huberry Griffin, Thomas Jefferson Griffin who m. Mary (Polly) Austin (parents of Ashley Calvin and Mrs. Wm. R.), Enoch Griffin who m. Ann Ramsey, Jack Griffin who m. Susan Coley, Madison Griffin who m. Patsy Rowland, Betsy Griffin who never married, and Sally Griffin who m. John Curlee.

U251. JOHN<sup>4</sup> AUSTIN (*John*,<sup>3</sup> *Unknown*,<sup>2,1</sup>) was born on 25 October 1775. He was married to Lucretia Coburn,

who was born on 9 July 1779, the daughter of John and Mary Coburn. Information here was obtained from records in Jonathan Austin's papers, supposed to have been compiled at the time of the settlement of the estate of John Austin, Jr. Mary and John Austin had eight children:

- U251-1. JESSE, *born in 1803, m. Elizabeth Curlee. Children: Albert Austin, Sarah Austin who m. Hamp Little, the son of Labe Little.*
- U251-2. ELIZABETH, *b. 2 September 1803, m. John A. Nance. Nance children: Jesse Pinctney, James D., Alfred H., Ferington L., Wyatt D., Jane and Quintina.*
- U251-3. NANCY, *b. 11 April 1806, m. John Sasser*
- U251-4. JONATHAN (JOHNATHAN), *m. Miss Efird. Children: Riley Austin, John Austin, Jacob Austin, Lindsey Austin, James Austin, Mrs. B. Smith, Mrs. Thomas A. Fowler, Elvy who m. Reverend R. H. James.*
- U251-5. MARY (POLLY), *b. 9 July 1812, m. T. J. Griffin. Griffin children: Jane, Emeline, Deberry, Ashley and Calvin.*
- U251-6. RICHARD, *b. 27 January 1815, nothing else is known of him.*
- U251-7. SARAH L., *b. 21 September 1815, m. Amos Hurley, Jr.*
- U251-8. REBECCA, *b. 3 September 1818, m. J. W. Huneycutt*

★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★

*Austins of America* is intended to serve present and future genealogists researching Austin family lines. Readers are encouraged to submit queries, genealogical and historical articles for publication. Previously published books, pamphlets or articles containing Austin genealogical data are also sought for reprinting or review.

EDITOR

DR. MICHAEL EDWARD AUSTIN      CONCORD, MA

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

ANTHONY KENT AUSTIN              PROSPECT, KY  
 BERT ADDIS AUSTIN                QUEEN CREEK, AZ  
 PATRICIA BIEBUYCK AUSTIN        CONCORD, MA  
 PAULINE LUCILLE AUSTIN          SAVANNAH, GA

*Austins of America* is published each February and August by The Austin Print, 23 Allen Farm Lane, Concord, Massachusetts 01742. All correspondence, including subscriptions, articles and responses to queries, should be sent to this address. Subscriptions are \$4.50 per year postpaid.

COPYRIGHT © 1987 BY THE AUSTIN PRINT

★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★★

## INDEX TO AUSTIN REAL ESTATE TRANSFERS IN CALDWELL COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA

by *Cornelia Bradshaw Austin*

Editor's Note: The real estate transfers indexed below are listed alphabetically by the Austin involved, whether Grantor or Grantee, and chronologically for the same Austin name. The last numbers in each transfer are the Deed Book number and page on which the transfer is recorded in the Caldwell County records. Transfers between two Austins are listed alphabetically under the Grantee's name. Many of these Austins are found in the author's article *The Descendants of Thomas Austin and Rebecca Turner of Amherst County, Virginia* (see page 178).

<i>A. W. Austin sold land to Julius Conley in 1855.</i>	4-132	<i>Juley J., Enoch, Lewis, Mattie &amp; Phillip Austin, Jno. &amp; Mary Clayton, Dora &amp; J. W. McGuire in 1895.</i>	27-548	<i>J. M. Austin bought land from A. C. &amp; Lucy Gilbert in 1903.</i>	39-214
<i>A. W. Austin sold real estate to E. W. Jones in 1871.</i>	6-112	<i>G. H. &amp; Harriet A. Austin sold land to W. A. Presnell in 1871.</i>	16-535	<i>J. W. Austin bought land from S. L. Icard in 1890.</i>	33-428
<i>A. W. Austin sold real estate to E. W. Jones in 1872.</i>	6-335	<i>G. H. Austin bought land from T. W. &amp; Sarah Austin in 1887.</i>	20-485	<i>J. W. &amp; S. E. Austin bought land from L. L., J. E., N. J. &amp; W. H. Austin, H. L. &amp; Jones S. Crump in 1895.</i>	33-412
<i>A. W. Austin bought land from Henry M. &amp; Laura A. Mood in 1872.</i>	9-563	<i>G. T. Austin sold land to Wilson Lumber &amp; Milling Company in 1910.</i>	26-469	<i>J. W. Austin bought land from S. L. Icard (by E. G. Icard, Administrator) in 1901.</i>	33-429
<i>A. W. Austin bought land from E. P. Miller (by N. A. Miller) in 1872.</i>	11-367	<i>George L. Austin bought land from H. H. &amp; E. M. Messick in 1900.</i>	39-298	<i>Jesse Austin sold land to Thomas Austin in 1849 (by Sheriff).</i>	2-131
<i>A. W. &amp; Julia A. Austin sold land to J. Mason Spainhour in 1872.</i>	11-369	<i>George L. Austin bought land from Alice V. &amp; Jno. A. Bush in 1904.</i>	38-129	<i>Joseph M. Austin bought land from Elizabeth &amp; Louis Harris in 1883.</i>	15-579
<i>A. W. Austin and others bought land from Nicholas &amp; Robena Jenkins in 1876.</i>	8-404	<i>George L. &amp; Alice G. Austin sold land to E. &amp; Lance Carver in 1905.</i>	39-588	<i>Joseph M. &amp; Maggie M. Austin sold land to Elizabeth Harris in 1886.</i>	20-107
<i>A. W. &amp; Julia Austin sold land to John Hayes in 1877.</i>	9-87	<i>Henrietta Austin bought land from Isaac S. &amp; Sarah E. Austin in 1885.</i>	19-167	<i>Joseph M. Austin bought land from Thomas J. &amp; Margaret J. Austin in 1887.</i>	20-532
<i>A. W. &amp; Julia A. Austin sold land to Fanny Wiesenfeld in 1878.</i>	9-558	<i>Isaac S. Austin bought land from S. F. Patterson Chr CCPQS in 1863.</i>	6-551	<i>Joseph Austin bought land from Boon, Lewis, Dela &amp; Minyard Harris, Annie &amp; Monro Hutchings, J.M. &amp; S.C. Hamlet 1899.</i>	32-504
<i>A. W. &amp; Julia A. Austin sold land to Mrs. M. L. Spainhour, Executrix, in 1883.</i>	13-4	<i>Isaac S. Austin bought land from James Harper in 1863.</i>	7-134	<i>Joseph M. &amp; Maggie M. Austin sold land to James H. Harris in 1901.</i>	33-563
<i>A. W. &amp; Julia A. Austin, T. J. &amp; M. J. Austin and others sold land to G. W. F. &amp; S. F. Harper in 1888.</i>	21-340	<i>Isaac S. Austin bought land from George W. Livingston in 1864.</i>	7-135	<i>Joseph Austin sold land to J. L. Nelson in 1901.</i>	34-221
<i>Addie L. Austin bought land from K. C. &amp; M. E. Menzies in 1894.</i>	27-255	<i>Isaac Austin bought land from Ed W. Jones in 1865.</i>	7-276	<i>Julius J. Austin bought land from Thomas J. &amp; Margaret J. Austin in 1879.</i>	15-144
<i>Amanuel Austin sold land to Isaac Coffey in 1856.</i>	4-671	<i>Isaac S. Austin bought land from Randy &amp; Rebecca E. Taylor in 1868.</i>	7-8	<i>Julius Jefferson &amp; Celia Isabelle Austin sold land to Wilson Lumber &amp; Milling Company in 1905.</i>	39-534
<i>Benjamin Austin sold land to Andrew Read Jr. in 1837.</i>	1-38	<i>Isaac S. &amp; Sarah E. Austin sold land to George W. F. Harper in 1869.</i>	5-621	<i>J. J. Austin granted right of way to Wilson Lumber &amp; Milling Company in 1905.</i>	40-340
<i>Daniel Austin bought land from William Austin in 1842.</i>	4-782	<i>Isaac S. Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1872.</i>	7-7	<i>L. L. &amp; N. J. Austin bought land from W. H. &amp; J. E. &amp; J. W. &amp; S. E. Austin, Jones S. &amp; H. L. Crump in 1895.</i>	33-475
<i>David H. &amp; Margaret Austin sold land to Joseph Stearnes in 1861.</i>	5-107	<i>Isaac S. &amp; Sarah E. Austin sold land to George W. F. Harper in 1873.</i>	6-449	<i>L. T. Austin bought land from Thomas J. &amp; Margaret J. Austin in 1899.</i>	32-142
<i>E. J. &amp; Emma Austin bought land from William A. &amp; Laura Fulwood in 1903</i>	36-543	<i>Isaac Austin bought land from William M. &amp; Evaline Heffner in 1882.</i>	13-104	<i>Levi Austin sold to Moses Austin 1839.</i>	1-110
<i>Mrs. E. L. Austin bought land from William H. &amp; Mary Cloer in 1895.</i>	28-151	<i>Isaac S. &amp; Sarah E. Austin sold land to L. L. Munday in 1898.</i>	30-392	<i>Louis &amp; Martha J. Austin sold land to Henry C. Coffey in 1892.</i>	24-596
<i>Elijah Austin, Jr. sold land to Merritt Austin in 1840.</i>	4-265	<i>J. L. &amp; Rebecca Austin bought land from Narsie &amp; W. L. Hartley in 1904.</i>	38-3	<i>Manuel Austin bought land from Samuel Austin in 1850.</i>	2-200
<i>Elijah Austin sold to Elijah Reed 1844.</i>	1-326			<i>Martha H. Austin bought land from Isaac S. &amp; Sarah E. Austin in 1885.</i>	17-575
<i>Elijah Austin sold to Andrew Reid 1854.</i>	4-269			<i>Mary E. Austin bought land from W. H. &amp; J. E. Austin &amp; Sarah Watson in 1888.</i>	21-1
<i>Elhanan Austin bought land from David,</i>				<i>Mary E. Austin bought land from W. H. H. &amp; M. S. Hartley and others in 1888.</i>	21-1

Moses Austin bought land from Levi Austin in 1839.	1-110	Samuel & M. E. sold land to D. C. & H. S. Bolick in 1892.	24-346	Thomas A. & Clara J. Austin sold to D. H. & M. I. Link in 1903.	37-276
Moses Austin bought land from Jesse Starnes in 1840.	1-109	Sarah Austin bought land from Joseph & Malinda Palmer in 1878.	14-510	Thomas & C. J. Austin sold land to D. H. & M. I. Link in 1904.	39-1
N. J. & L. L. Austin bought land from W. H. & J. E. & J. W. & S. E. Austin, Jones S. & H. L. Crump in 1895.	33-475	Sarah E. Austin bought land from A. D. Lingle in 1901.	33-411	Thomas & Clara J. Austin sold to M. E. & V. E. Teague in 1904.	39-161
Nancy M. Austin bought land from Joseph Corpening in 1884.	14-16	Sarah E. Austin sold land to Edgar A. Poe in 1905.	39-449	W. F. Austin bought land from A. W. & Julia A. Austin in 1884.	17-223
Nathan Austin sold land to Christian Baker in 1838.	1-136	T. J. Austin bought homestead land from North Carolina in 1877.	9-170	W. F. & Addie L. Austin sold land to D. P. Mast in 1893.	25-209
Nathan T. Austin sold land to James F. Monday in 1840.	1-404	T. J. & M. J. Austin, A. W. & Julia A. Austin et al sold land to G. W. F. & S. F. Harper in 1888.	21-340	W. F. Austin bought land from G. H. & H. A. Austin in 1893.	25-267
Nathan Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1843.	1-257	T. W. & S. E. Austin sold land to Mary E. Hartley in 1884.	14-72	W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from W. H. H. & M. S. Hartley et al in 1888.	19-474
Noah Austin bought land from Samuel Austin in 1850.	19-108	T. W. Austin bought land from Henkel & Corpening in 1885.	14-512	W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from J. E. & W. J. Watson et al in 1888.	19-474
Noah Austin sold land to Carmy McGowan in 1851.	19-109	T. W. Austin bought land from A. W. & Julia A. Austin in 1886.	20-483	W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from M. E. Austin et al 1888.	19-474
Noah Austin bought land from Jesse Freeman in 1854.	13-504	T. W. Austin bought land from A. W. & Julia A. Austin in 1886.	20-483	W. H. & J. E. & M. E. Austin et al sold land to W. H. H. Hartley in 1888.	19-520
R. I. Austin bought land from Calaway, Adah, Austin, Luetty, Marcus and Jennie Coffey in 1901.	34-543	T. W. Austin bought land from Caroline & Jno. R. Hartley in 1887.	22-276	W. H. & J. E. & M. E. Austin et all sold land to Sarah A. Watson in 1888.	19-476
R. T. & Emer (sic - Emma?) Austin sold land to J. T. Tolbert in 1903.	36-547	T. W. & Sallie Austin sold land to Caldwell & Northern Railroad Company in 1894.	27-283	W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from Sarah A. Watson in 1892.	24-308
Rose Anna Austin bought land from Nathan & Mary Reed in 1873.	7-144	T. W. & Sarah E. Austin leased land to J. M. Bernhardt in 1905.	40-151	W. H. & J. E. Austin bought land from Jones S. & H. L. Crump et al in 1895.	28-210
R. L. Austin bought land from C. L. & Emily Coffey in 1897.	32-266	T. W. & Sarah E. Austin leased land to J. M. Bernhardt in 1907.	26-275	W. H. & Julia E. Austin bought land from J. W. & S. E. and N. J. & L. L. Austin in 1895.	28-210
Rufus L. Austin bought land from Henry H. & Elvira Messick in 1903.	37-393	T. W. Austin leased land from Elgina, John & James Miller in 1910.	26-446	W. H. & J. E., J. W. & S. E., L. L. & M. J. (sic) Austin sold land to Jones L. & H. L. Crump in 1895.	33-520
Mrs. S. E. Austin bought from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin et al in 1897.	29-546	Thomas Austin bought land from Jesse Austin (by Sheriff) in 1849.	2-131	W. W. & Cora D. & Etta Austin sold land to W. M. Earnhardt in 1886.	19-171
Mrs. S. E. Austin bought land from B. & M. H. Bellringer in 1897.	29-546	Thomas J. Austin sold land to Benjamin Jopling in 1849.	2-134	W. W. & Cora D. Austin sold land to L. L. Munday in 1891.	30-264
Mrs. S. E. Austin bought land from W. H. Bower in 1897.	29-546	Thomas Austin sold land to Adelaide E. Largent in 1858.	16-316	William Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1792 (sic).	32-320
Samuel Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1838.	1-386	Thomas Austin bought land from Smith H. Powell in 1859.	5-298	William Austin bought land from Samuel Austin in 1842.	1-177
Samuel Austin bought land from North Carolina in 1842.	1-285	Thomas Austin sold land to Robert McCall in 1860.	5-147	William Austin Jr. sold land to Andrew Reide Jr. in 1842.	4-230
Samuel Austin sold land to Elijah Reed in 1843.	1-330	Thomas Austin sold land to William A. Lenoir in 1860.	5-297	William Austin sold land to William Reed in 1846.	16-315
Samuel Austin sold 50 acres of land to John Jackson in 1844.	1-410	Thomas J. Austin bought land from John Catron in 1862.	3-316	William Austin (by Sheriff) sold land to Andrew Reid in 1857.	4-318
Samuel Austin bought from Burton & Margaret Hollar in 1883.	13-14	Thomas J. Austin bought land from John Catron in 1862.	3-317	William H. & Julia C. Austin bought from Nicholas & Robena Jenkins in 1896.	35-384
Samuel & M. E. sold land to A. J. Hollar in 1886.	20-434	T. J. & M. T. (sic) Austin sold land to James Harper in 1873.	7-16	William & Mary Austin sold land to B.F. Eaton in 1884.	14-118
Samuel & M. E. sold land to S. H. Hollar in 1887.	20-432	Thomas J. & Margaret J. Austin sold land to S. F. Harper in 1879.	10-273	William Wightman Austin bought land from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin in 1885.	17-235
Samuel & M. E. Austin sold land to G. F. E. Cline & wife in 1887.	41-375	Thomas & Clara G.(sic) Austin sold land to H. C. Mackie in 1902.	35-568	William W. Austin bought land from Isaac S. & Sarah E. Austin in 1885.	19-169

**GRAVE REGISTRATIONS OF MAINE  
AUSTINS IN THE REVOLUTIONARY,  
CIVIL AND SPANISH-AMERICAN WARS**

*by Patricia Biebuyck Austin*

Editor's Note: The following data was obtained by the author at the Maine State Archives in Augusta, and at the Farmington Library.

**Alfred H. Austin** of Bath, Sagadahoc County: Civil War, born May 1836 and killed in action on 11 November 1864 at Petersburg, buried at Maple Grave Cemetery Lot 7, Range 9, Section 1.

**Alonzo F. Austin** of Berwick, York County: Civil War, buried at Evergreen Cemetery Lot 340.

**Benjamin Austin** of Rome, Kennebec County: Civil War, born Belgrade ME and buried at Rome ME, Cemetery Lot 4 Grave 1. Date of enlistment was 3 September 1861, date of discharge was 10 August 1865.

**Carlton M. Austin** of Lamoine, Hancock County: Civil War, born 1842 at Trenton ME, died 1 July 1882, buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Section C, Lot 29. Date of enlistment was 28 July 1862 at Bangor ME, date of discharge 1 January 1865.

**Charles Austin** of Gardiner, Kennebec County: Civil War born 1838 at Vassalboro ME, died 16 September 1906 at Togus ME. George Austin, father, next of kin. Buried at Mount Hope Cemetery, Lot 185, Grave 1 Book 9 Page 98.

**Charles Austin** of Brooks, Waldo County: Civil War, born at Brooks, buried at Friends Cemetery Section 1. Date of enlistment was 10 September 1862 at Bangor ME, date of discharge was 17 August 1863.

**Charles L. Austin** of Chelsea, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 1840 at Hallowell ME; buried at Riverside Cemetery Section ? Lot 206 Date of enlistment 21 August 1861 at Vassalboro ME, date of discharge 28 June 1865.

**Cyrus Austin** of Lewiston, Androscoggin County: Civil War, born 1804, and died 14 November 1885. Buried at Riverside Cemetery, Old Section Lot 5.

**Daniel Austin** of St. Albans, Somerset County: Civil War born 1824 at Parkman ME, buried at Village Cemetery, Old Part, Section C, Lot 67. Date of discharge was 5 April 1865.

**Daniel Austin** of Turner, Androscoggin County: Civil War, born 17 April 1842 at Buckfield ME, died 7 June 1925 at Turner ME from Cron. Cystitis. Buried 10 June 1925 at Turner, Centre Cemetery, Section A, Lot 98. Book 5 Page 160. Next of kin: Daniel Austin of Buckfield.

**David Austin** of Dresden, Lincoln County: Revolutionary War, Private, saw service at Claverack. Date of enlistment was 14 October 1779, date of discharge was 22 November 1779.

**E. Austin**, Civil War, buried at National Point of Rocks Cemetery.

**Edward S. Austin** of Veazie, Penobscot County: Civil War, born 1837, died 1896, buried at Fairview Cemetery, Section 1, Lot N-44.

**Edwin Austin** of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 15 August 1911, buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section A, Lot 5-18, Grave 2898.

**Ezekiel Austin** of Pittsfield, Somerset County: Civil War, born 1828 at York ME, buried at Pittsfield Section D, Range 9, Lot 19. Date of enlistment was 15 August 1862, date of discharge was 12 June 1865.

**George E. Austin** of Norway, Oxford County: Civil War, born June 1836 at Oxford ME, died 2 April 1901 at Norway ME from heart disease, buried 5 April 1901 at Pine Grove Cemetery, Old Section, Range 5, Lot 40, Book 2, Page 35. Next of kin was Thomas Austin.

**H. M. Austin** of Orrington Center, Penobscot County: Civil War, born 1843, died 1916, buried at Oak Hill Cemetery, Section 5, Lot 19.

**Henry D. Austin** of Hallowell, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 30 September 1842 at Hallowell ME, died 30 June 1911 at Auburn NH, buried 3 February 1911 at Hallowell Cemetery, Section 6, Lot 605 Grave 8, Book A, Page 43. Date of enlistment was 14 August 1862 at Augusta ME, date of discharge was 25 March 1865.

**Hovey C. Austin** of Hallowell, Kennebec County: Civil War, born at Belgrade ME, buried at Hallowell Cemetery, Section 7, Lot 738, Grave 1, Book 5, Page 153. Date of enlistment was 21 August 1861 at Presque Isle ME, date of discharge was 23 March 1863.

**J. B. Austin** of Pittston, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 1824, buried at North Pittston, Lot 18, Grave 1. Date of enlistment was 29 August 1864 at Wales ME, date of discharge was 27 May 1865.

**James Austin** of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 1 January 1913. Grave No. 3079 buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section A., Lot 2-2. Date of enlistment was 29 February 1864 at Unity ME, date of discharge was 18 January 1866.



**John Austin** of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 8 July 1890 and buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section E., Lot 2-11. Next of kin: Mrs. Phoebe A. Hines.

**John Austin** of Rumford, Oxford County: Civil War, born 1811, died 19 July 1890, buried at South Rumford, Wyman Cemetery. Date of enlistment was 2 January 1864 at Peru ME, Private, date of discharge was 28 March 1864.

**John Austin, Jr.** of Rumford, Oxford County: Civil War, born 3 May 1841, died 30 October 1904, buried at South Rumford, Wyman Cemetery, Grave 68. Date of enlistment 22 September 1861 at Rumford ME, date of discharge was 5 January 1863 for disability.

**John Gorham Austin** of Dresden, Lincoln County: Civil War, born 1846, died 1914, buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Section 1, Lot 32.

**John H. Austin** of Brooksville, Hancock County: Civil War, born 24 September 1827, died 13 October 1890, buried at Condon Cemetery, A. Avenue 1, Lot 10 Grave 2. Date of enlistment was 11 August 1862 at Brooksville ME, date of discharge was 17 August 1863.

**Jonah Austin** of Windham, Cumberland County: Revolutionary War, Private, died 1834. Date of enlistment was 11 July 1775, date of discharge was 20 January 1780.

**Jonah Austin** of Windham, Cumberland County: Civil War, born 1819 at Windham ME, died 17 May 1894 at Windham of old age, buried at Scotland Cemetery. Next of kin was Jonah Austin.

**Joseph Austin** of New Portland, Somerset County: Civil War, born 28 November 1838 at Belgrade ME, died 13 November 1904 at New Portland from Acute Bright's disease, buried at Village Cemetery, Block E, Lot 32. Date of enlistment was 19 July 1862 at Portland ME, date of discharge was 4 June 1865. Next of kin was Cyrus Austin of Belgrade ME.

**Joseph P. Austin** of Auburn, Androscoggin County: Civil War, born 12 June 1843, died 25 October 1869, buried at Mount View Cemetery, Section B, Lot 128. Date of enlistment was 14 August 1862 at Skowhegan ME, date of discharge was 5 June 1865.

**King Austin** of Windham, Cumberland County: Revolutionary War, buried in Cemetery in field near Lucas Libby farm. Upright stone.

**Merritt Austin** of Thomaston, Knox County: Civil War, born 22 September 1813, died 10 February 1893, buried at Thomaston Cemetery, Section 5, Lot 2.

**Nahum Austin, Jr.** of Belgrade, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 1836, died 1901, buried at Woodside Cemetery, Lot 459, Grave 1.

**Nathaniel Austin** of North Berwick, York County: Spanish-America War, born 17 August 1858 at North Berwick ME, died 29 April 1927 at Portland ME of angina pectoris, buried at Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Grave 200, Book 1, Page 30. Next of kin was David Austin.

**Otis Austin** of Togus, Kennebec County: Civil War, died 23 February 1890, buried at V.A.F. Togus Cemetery, Section F, Lot 1-15, Grave 781. Next of kin was Elizabeth Austin.

**Reuel Austin** Civil War, died 12 November 1864, buried at National Cemetery at Barrancas, Florida.

**Robert Albert Austin** of Littleton, Aroostook County: Civil War, born 7 July 1841, died 26 October 1919, buried at Littleton Cemetery, Lot 68.

**Samuel Austin** of Portland, Cumberland County: Civil War, born 1826, died 27 October 1866 of dysentery, buried at Forest City Cemetery, Section E, Lot 25. Date of enlistment was 16 July 1861.

**Samuel W. Austin** of Dresden, Lincoln County: Civil War, born 1828 buried at Forest Hill Cemetery, Section 1, Lot 33. Date of enlistment was 21 September 1863 at Bath ME, date of discharge was 11 September 1865.

**Samuel W. Austin** of Perham, Aroostook County: Civil War, born 6 October 1835, died 28 December 1902, buried at Fairview Cemetery, Lot 53.

**Sidney A. Austin** of West Peru, Oxford County: Civil War, born 1848, died 22 September 1909 at Rumford ME of heart disease, buried at Demeritt Cemetery, Grave 236. Next of kin was Justus Austin (father).

**William Alvah Austin** of Vassalboro, Kennebec County: Civil War, born 18 February 1846 at Vassalboro ME, died 25 May 1916, buried at Cross Hill Cemetery, Lot 21, Grave 1. Date of enlistment was 10 September 1862 at Augusta ME, date of discharge was 23 June 1865.

**William H. Austin** of North Berwick, York County: Spanish-American War, born 5 January 1855 at North Berwick ME, died 21 June 1929 at North Berwick, of angina pectoris. Buried at Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Grave 225, Book 1, Page 32. Next of kin was David Austin (Family Monument).

**William King Austin** of Windham, Cumberland County: Civil War, born 21 October 1829, died 16 December 1902, buried at Austin Cemetery, Grave 7. Date of enlistment was 24 June 1861 at Windham ME, date of discharge was 17 December 1861.